STATE OF CALIFORNIA

CALIFORNIA ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY

STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD

DIVISION OF WATER RIGHTS

	,
In the Matter of:)
)
PUBLIC HEARING TO DETERMINE)
WHETHER TO ADOPT A DRAFT CEASE)
AND DESIST ORDER AGAINST)
CALIFORNIA AMERICAN WATER.)
)
~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~	١

JOE SERNA JR./CalEPA BUILDING

1001 I STREET

COASTAL HEARING ROOM

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

HEARING PHASE 2, VOLUME III
FRIDAY, JULY 25, 2008

8:35 A.M.

LINDA KAY RIGEL, CSR CERTIFIED SHORTHAND REPORTER LICENSE NUMBER 13196

ii

#### **APPEARANCES**

CO-HEARING OFFICERS

Mr. Arthur Baggett

Dr. Gary Wolff

STAFF

Ms. Jane Farwell, Environmental Scientist

Mr. Larry Lindsay, Chief, Hearings Unit, Division of Water Rights

Mr. Ernest Mona, Water Resource Control Engineer

Mr. Paul Murphey, Engineering Geologist

Mr. Buck Taylor, Staff Counsel

#### PROSECUTION TEAM:

Division of Water Rights, Office of Enforcement BY: Mr. Reed Sato 1001 I Street Sacramento, CA 95814

## CALIFORNIA AMERICAN WATER COMPANY:

Diepenbrock, Harrison
BY: Mr. Jon D. Rubin
Mr. Jason Rosenberg
400 Capitol Mall, Suite 1800
Sacramento, CA 95814

#### MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT:

De Lay & Laredo
BY: Mr. David C. Laredo
Ms. Heidi A. Quinn
606 Forest Avenue
Pacific Grove, CA 93950

iii

#### APPEARANCES continued

CITY OF CARMEL-BY-THE-SEA, CITY OF SEASIDE, SEASIDE BASIN WATERMASTER:

Perry & Freeman BY: Mr. Donald G. Freeman San Carlos at 8th Avenue P.O. BOX 805 Carmel-by-the-Sea, CA 93921

## CITY OF SEASIDE and SEASIDE BASIN WATERMASTER:

Brownstein, Hyatt, Farber, Schreck BY: Mr. Michael Fife 21 East Carrillo Street Santa Barbara, CA 93101-2706

# CITY OF SAND CITY:

Mr. James Heisinger, City Attorney Delores and 6th Streets P.O. Box 5427 Carmel, CA 93921

# PEBBLE BEACH COMPANY:

Fenton & Keller BY: Mr. David C. Sweigert 2801 Monterey Salinas Highway P.O. Box 791 Monterey, CA 93942

## MONTEREY COUNTY HOSPITALITY ASSOCIATION:

Noland, Hamerly, Etienne, Hoss BY: Mr. Lloyd W. Lowrey, Jr. 333 Salinas Street Salinas, CA 93901

iv

## APPEARANCES continued

## PLANNING AND CONSERVATION LEAGUE:

Mr. Jonas Minton 1107 9th Street Suite 360 Sacramento, CA 95814

# SIERRA CLUB (VENTANA CHAPTER)

California Environmental Law Project BY: Mr. Laurens H. Silver P.O. Box 667 Mill Valley, CA 94942

#### CARMEL RIVER STEELHEAD ASSOCIATION:

Law Offices of Michael Jackson BY: Mr. Michael B. Jackson P.O. Box 207 Quincy, CA 95971

## PUBLIC TRUST ALLIANCE:

Mr. Michael Warburton Ms. Patricia Nelson Resource Renewal Institute Room 290, Building D Fort Mason Center San Francisco, CA 94123

PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION, DIVISION OF RATEPAYER ADVOCATES:

Mr. Max Gomberg 505 Van Ness Avenue, 4th Floor Room 4101 San Francisco, CA 94102

#### ALSO PRESENT

Dr. John G. Williams, Sierra Club

Mr. Joseph W. Oliver, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Mr. Andrew M. Bell, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Ms. Stephanie Pintar, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Mr. Kevan Urquhart, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Mr. Larry Hampson, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Mr. Thomas Christensen, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Ms. Henrietta Stern, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

Mr. Darby Fuerst, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District

vi

# INDEX OF EXHIBITS

--000--

	Page
Sierra Club exhibits were admitted into evidence per rulings of the Co-Hearing Officers	721
CAW-42 admitted into evidence	723
Exhibits sponsored by Mr. Urquhart admitted into evidence	917
Exhibit CAW-43 admitted into evidence	918
Adjournment	918
Certificate of Reporter	919

--000--

vii

# INDEX OF EXAMINATION

--000--

WITNESSES	CALLED	BY	SIERRA	CLUB:

	Page
JOHN G. WILLIAMS, PhD	654
DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER	654
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SATO	667
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY DR. THOMAS	669
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. WARBURTON	677
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. LOWREY	683
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. RUBIN	688

# WITNESSES CALLED BY MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT:

	Page
JOSEPH W. OLIVER	728
ANDREW M. BELL	729
STEPHANIE PINTAR	731
KEVAN URQUHART	732
LARRY M. HAMPSON	735
THOMAS CHRISTENSEN	737
HENRIETTA STERN	738
DARBY FUERST	740
DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO	728
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. FIFE	850
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. WARBURTON	853
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY DR. WILLIAMS	858
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. JACKSON	883
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SATO	904

1	P	R	$\circ$	C E	F.	D	т	N	G	S

- 2 --000--
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Good morning.
- 4 Where were we? I think we were at the Sierra Club to
- 5 finish up your case-in-chief, and we'll just see how it
- 6 goes. Mr. Silver, you're up.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Hearing Officer Baggett, the
- 8 Sierra Club provided us with a copy of a revised
- 9 PowerPoint that has addressed our concerns. I just
- 10 wanted to make that clear for the record.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: That has?
- 12 MR. RUBIN: That has. Therefore we have no
- 13 objections to the use of the PowerPoint.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Any other
- 15 objection? If not, let's proceed. Thank you. We
- 16 appreciate it.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: I do have general objections that
- 18 I do need to raise that are unrelated to the
- 19 PowerPoint.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: I'll briefly raise the first.
- 22 It's the same objection I've been raising throughout
- 23 the second phase of this proceeding. I believe there
- 24 is quite a bit of testimony and exhibits that are
- 25 unrelated to the issue at hand dealing with activities

1 and historical data that are outside the scope of this

- 2 proceeding.
- 3 Rather than getting into to anymore detail on
- 4 that, I would like to raise some unique objections to
- 5 the written testimony.
- 6 Specifically, there is a section of
- 7 Mr. Williams' testimony that I believe is outside the
- 8 scope of this hearing, and I believe it's outside the
- 9 scope of Mr. Williams' expertise. Particularly, on
- 10 page 18 through page 19, there is a section where
- 11 Mr. Williams is describing the federal Endangered
- 12 Species Act. I don't believe it's relevant to the
- 13 issues before this proceeding.
- 14 There is also a section on page 20 to 21 that
- 15 deals with an assertion by the Sierra Club regarding
- 16 the time California American Water has known that its
- 17 diversions are illegal. Again, I believe that's
- 18 irrelevant to this proceeding, particularly because of
- 19 the time frame that Mr. Williams is focused.
- 20 Page 21 through page 23 is a characterization
- 21 or attempt to characterize the attitude of California
- 22 American Water. I don't believe that's relevant to
- 23 this proceeding either in total. And particularly,
- 24 almost all of that section relates to or appears to
- 25 relate to the perceived attitude prior to 1995.

1 Then the last, I guess it's an objection, and

- 2 maybe my objection would be appeased with some
- 3 clarification. Mr. Williams references an extensive
- 4 number of documents at the end of his written
- 5 testimony. I have not seen them. They have not been
- 6 served. I presume that they're not part of the record;
- 7 and therefore, I object to those documents if they're
- 8 going to be used for any basis for your decision.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's start at
- 10 the top. We will allow the testimony that -- how shall
- 11 we say it -- is tangentially relevant for the purpose
- 12 of informing the Board and the Hearing Team of issues
- 13 in the Basin just as we've we done in prior days, but
- 14 we'll note your objection for the record.
- 15 On the specifics, I hate to go through this
- 16 thing page by page now. It might be simpler to allow
- 17 the testimony. If you object, if he's getting to that
- 18 ground, we'll deal with that on a case-by-case basis,
- 19 and then when we allow the exhibits, ask them to come
- 20 in, and we can deal with it, whether we let them in or
- 21 not.
- 22 Specific sentences, lines, the references in
- 23 the back, I don't know what they are. I don't know
- 24 whether he's going to respond to them. If he's not, I
- 25 don't see any reason to have them in, but that gives

1 Mr. Silver an opportunity to respond, and I think it's

- 2 quite a list there, unless you were aware of what these
- 3 objections were going to be.
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Only on the last point, the
- 5 references are there out of academic habit more than
- 6 anything else. I don't anticipate you're going to rely
- 7 on them.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Is that
- 9 satisfactory? So they're unnecessary.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: It satisfies the last objection.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: The last
- 12 objection. Let's deal with other ones as we go
- 13 through. I think it's easier. Let's proceed.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Just to be clear, I would prefer
- 15 not to interrupt the direct of the Sierra Club. I've
- 16 raised my objections, and I do think a number of the
- 17 sections that I have identified are extremely
- 18 prejudicial.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Well, then
- 20 let's go back so we can have the exhibit before us
- 21 because I was still pulling it up. If it would make
- 22 the cross-examination go a little quicker, that would
- 23 be -- maybe we should deal with it now.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Again, page 18, there's a section
- 25 that Mr. Williams is referencing and drawing legal

1 conclusions regarding the federal Endangered Species

- 2 Act.
- 3 MR. SILVER: If I may interject at that point,
- 4 he's describing what is in the regulations. I don't
- 5 think that he is making legal conclusions with respect
- 6 to the Endangered Species Act. He's describing what is
- 7 in the regulations.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: I beg to differ. What -- as I
- 9 understand this section, there is a discussion of the
- 10 perceived legal requirements under the federal
- 11 Endangered Species Act. But specifically on page 19,
- 12 there are legal conclusions that Mr. Williams is
- 13 attempting to draw.
- 14 And again, I don't believe there is any
- 15 relevance in this proceeding to either the discussion
- 16 or the legal conclusions, particularly given
- 17 Mr. Williams' knowledge and expertise that this Board's
- 18 recognized.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would sustain
- 20 the objection. It appears it's clearly legal argument,
- 21 and I think Mr. Silver's welcome to try to put it in a
- 22 closing brief if he feels it's legally relevant. We
- 23 can deal with it then.
- 24 So what was your next one?
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Next section, page 20 through

- 1 21 -- 20, line 1 through page 21, line 9, discussion
- 2 about Mr. Williams' perception of California American
- 3 Water's knowledge.
- 4 MR. SILVER: There is here a discussion under
- 5 the heading: How long has Cal Am known its diversions
- 6 from Carmel Valley wells might be illegal. But I think
- 7 that part of the issue here with regard to the CDO
- 8 certainly involves Cal Am's conduct in the present with
- 9 respect to the unauthorized -- continued unauthorized
- 10 diversions as well as compliance with conditions.
- 11 I think in this case in particular, given the
- 12 history of 95-10, that what Cal Am's knowledge and how
- 13 they acted on that knowledge in the past may have a
- 14 bearing upon its present intentions with respect to
- 15 compliance with 95-10 and satisfying various conditions
- 16 that the Board has imposed.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Well --
- 18 MR. SILVER: So we're saying that the past
- 19 conduct is relevant for purposes of assessing the
- 20 present intentions as well and present conduct.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: There is
- 22 reference to a letter from a former Board Member, Carla
- 23 Bard. Or to -- from Carla Bard.
- 24 DR. WILLIAMS: The letter is an exhibit.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I see that.

1 MR. RUBIN: And again, as you read through the

- 2 section that we're talking about, the references are
- 3 all to pre-1995 activities.
- 4 Again this is a revisit of issues that were
- 5 either presented or could have been presented during
- 6 the hearing that led up to Order 95-10. I believe the
- 7 explanation Mr. Silver just provided helps explain why
- 8 this evidence is inappropriate for this proceeding.
- 9 MR. SILVER: I think Mr. Rubin will have an
- 10 opportunity in cross-examination to parse these
- 11 matters, to examine these matters further. But I think
- 12 that the Board would benefit from the observations of
- 13 Dr. Williams who is very much intimately involved in
- 14 these matters and has been at various times also a
- 15 member of the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 16 District and who had -- has had intimate knowledge of
- 17 the activities of Cal Am over the years.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I -- no, I agree.
- 19 This is the remedy phase, though. This isn't the
- 20 liability phase. This paragraph appears to be going
- 21 clear back prior to 95-10.
- DR. WILLIAMS: If I may --
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Legal status of
- 24 groundwater. How is that relevant to the remedy stage?
- DR. WILLIAMS: One of the questions that

1 you're dealing with whether to issue the cease and

- 2 desist order.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Correct.
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: The flip side of that is: What
- 5 would happen if you did not offer -- order -- issue a
- 6 cease and desist order? And my contention is that
- 7 history would inform you that if you don't issue an
- 8 order, not much is going to happen. The testimony here
- 9 was intended to provide evidence for that.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: And again, I think this is an
- 11 another attempt to revisit what was already decided in
- 12 Order 95-10. This was one of the issues presumably
- 13 addressed in that proceeding; and if it wasn't, it
- 14 could have been.
- The issue before you is, I think, clearly
- 16 defined. This is outside the definition for the scope
- 17 of this proceeding as a whole, no less this second
- 18 phase.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Yeah. It's
- 20 certainly not part of the remedy solution. That's what
- 21 I fail to see how this has anything to do with what --
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: Again, as I say, the question
- 23 for you is what happens if you don't do anything. What
- 24 should you expect is going to happen on the Carmel
- 25 River? This testimony was intended to inform you about

1 what, at least in my opinion, is likely to happen if

- 2 you do not issue a cease and desist order.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: But this is precisely the concern
- 4 that we raised as early as the prehearing conference.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand.
- 6 Let's continue with the rest of them. What's your
- 7 next --
- 8 MR. RUBIN: The last section that we objected
- 9 to begins page 21 line 11, or so, and continues through
- 10 page 23, line 9. Again, an attempt by Mr. Williams to
- 11 characterize California American Water's attitude. And
- 12 for the same reasons that we just discussed, I believe
- 13 this section as well is not relevant to this
- 14 proceeding.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: So from lines 11
- 16 till --
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Page 23, line 9. Again, just so
- 18 the record's clear, page 21 looks like line 10 or 11.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Basically page 20
- 20 through -- there's a prior section prior -- preceding
- 21 this, right?
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: Essentially, this is the same
- 23 issue as the one we just discussed.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would agree.
- 25 Can you scroll it down a little more, Larry?

I mean, this one, we would have to dissect

- 2 whole paragraphs, Mr. Rubin. I'm not --
- 3 MR. RUBIN: You could just strike the whole
- 4 thing. I think in totality it's very prejudicial,
- 5 particularly since it's outside the scope of this
- 6 proceeding.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: We'll take 21
- 8 through 23, you said?
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Page 20, line 21 through page 23,
- 10 line 9.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I'm going to take
- 12 that one under advisement. Let's continue, and we'll
- 13 rule on it prior to admission. Let's go. Continue
- 14 with the --
- 15 MR. RUBIN: For the record, my objection will
- 16 stand, and I will not interrupt Sierra Club.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Right. And we'll
- 18 deal with it when they came back to admit their --
- 19 admit it into the record. Okay, please.
- JOHN G. WILLIAMS, PhD
- 21 Called by SIERRA CLUB
- 22 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. SILVER
- MR. SILVER: Dr. Williams, would you state
- 24 your qualifications for the record.
- 25 And I'm Larry Silver, counsel for Sierra Club

- 1 in this proceeding.
- 2 DR. WILLIAMS: I also promise to tell the
- 3 truth because I haven't taken the oath before here.
- This is my name, why we are here.
- Next slide. Outline of the testimony, I
- 6 discuss my qualifications, whether a CDO should be
- 7 issued, whether the draft order CDO should be modified,
- 8 some principles for modifying the draft CDO, and then
- 9 finally a few corrections to the written testimony
- 10 which is otherwise true and correct to the best of my
- 11 knowledge.
- 12 Next slide.
- 13 In terms of my qualifications, I have
- 14 professional experience with salmon biology, instream
- 15 flow assessment, hydrology, effluvial geomorphology,
- 16 riparian vegetation, computer modeling and some other
- 17 things as well.
- 18 More relevant perhaps, I was special master
- 19 for the case of EDF v EBMUD, familiar to -- certainly
- 20 to Mr. Taylor and some of the other people here, I'm
- 21 sure.
- 22 I was a recruited member of the NMFS Central
- 23 Valley technical recovery team. What that means is
- 24 that NMFS invited me to be on the team, and they got
- 25 some money from CALFED to pay me for doing so, which is

- 1 an unusual circumstance.
- I was one of five people on a review panel
- 3 that was put together by CALFED to review the
- 4 biological opinion on the OCAP, and we found that NMFS
- 5 had not used the best available scientific information,
- 6 and I understand that judgment was just upheld by Judge
- 7 Wanger a few days ago.
- 8 I'm also author of a CALFED paper on salmon
- 9 and steelhead in the Central Valley which -- I'm going
- 10 to move to the other microphone so I don't have to bend
- 11 forward.
- 12 I'm the author of various articles and reports
- 13 on the Carmel River.
- 14 I was twice elected to the Board of Directors
- 15 of the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District,
- 16 served there seven years. I was on the staff there as
- 17 well for a little over a year, and was on the advisory
- 18 committee that predated the Board.
- 19 I'm a long-time resident of the area. My
- 20 mother and my sisters still live there. And I went to
- 21 grammar school through sixth grade in a little two-room
- 22 school house. It was about a half mile from the river
- 23 mouth. So I have kind of old-timer qualifications as
- 24 well as political and academic qualifications.
- Next slide.

- More about the Central Valley salmon paper.
- 2 Was just the cover of it. It's available online at San
- 3 Francisco Estuary and Watershed Science, online journal
- 4 maintained by CALFED.
- 5 Next couple of slides are just from the table
- 6 of contents to give you a sense of the breadth of the
- 7 topics that I have covered in peer-reviewed documents.
- 8 Next slide.
- 9 Pretty well covers the watershed in terms of
- 10 Central Valley salmon, what we know and don't know,
- 11 ought to know, about salmon and steelhead in the
- 12 Central Valley.
- 13 Next slide.
- 14 Should a CDO be issued, and the answer is yes
- 15 for a couple of reasons. One, our important Public
- 16 Resources to protect that are being damaged, and second
- 17 is that history has shown that Cal Am will do as little
- 18 as it has to to protect Public Trust resources, and you
- 19 can draw your own judgment about the cities in the area
- 20 from the testimony yesterday.
- Next slide.
- 22 So what are the Public Trust resources in the
- 23 river? Presently the steelhead, also riparian
- 24 vegetation, fishing is a public trust use of the river.
- 25 Also there's recreation. One of the slides that I had

1 to take out was a picture of kids playing in the river

- 2 and park. People prefer to recreate in streams that
- 3 have water in them.
- 4 And also there's red-legged frogs in the river
- 5 which are also listed. There's been remarkably little
- 6 testimony about that up to now.
- 7 Next slide.
- 8 As you fashion a remedy here, you need to
- 9 think about -- you need to take a long-term look and
- 10 for that purpose it's useful not only to consider Cal
- 11 Am's past behavior but also what's known about the
- 12 steelhead population in the river. And the historical
- 13 population size is not precisely known, but evidently
- 14 it was large.
- Next slide.
- 16 The best evidence in that regard is testimony
- 17 from a 1931 trial that dealt with property at the mouth
- 18 of the river. The people that know the most about the
- 19 behavior of the mouth of the river were fishermen, so a
- 20 lot of them testified.
- 21 This slide here is testimony from Williams
- 22 Stewart who worked in the area for many years, Mission
- 23 Ranch, testimony about how us boys were spearing those
- 24 steelhead night and day. I enjoy this kind of
- 25 testimony.

- 1 Next slide.
- We'd go down at low tide and wait for them at
- 3 night.
- 4 Next slide.
- 5 Similar testimony from his half-brother,
- 6 Carmel Martin, became a prominent attorney in the area,
- 7 talking about how you get -- have to get down into the
- 8 water with the steelhead in order to spear them.
- 9 One of the slides I took out was a picture of
- 10 the mouth of the river intended to show that in many
- 11 situations the mouth of the river there's no place to
- 12 get down into the water from your ankles on up. If you
- 13 do, you get washed out to sea.
- 14 So they usually went down at night -- excuse
- 15 me -- low tide when probably the water was calmer. And
- 16 by one report, they were still able to spear 1300 fish
- 17 in one year. And if that was one percent of the
- 18 population, that would be a population of 130,000.
- 19 Safe to say, the population was much, much larger than
- 20 it is now.
- 21 Next slide.
- 22 The run now is in the hundreds. These are
- 23 from the passage at Los Padres ladder, San Clemente
- 24 Dam. And what I'm showing here, the automated fish
- 25 counter at San Clemente. I don't have the visual data

1 on this slide. I had it on the other slide, but I took

- 2 it out because it wasn't submitted as an exhibit.
- 3 We can see that the number is at this point in
- 4 the hundreds. There are additional fish that spawn
- 5 downstream from the dam. You can say roughly half
- 6 again more than the fish last year, so instead of about
- 7 400 adult steelhead, perhaps 600.
- 8 Next slide.
- 9 So what are the principal factors that account
- 10 for this long-term decline of the population? In my
- 11 opinion there are three. Diversions; the dams,
- 12 especially Los Padres; and degradation of habitat in
- 13 the lagoon, primarily by loss of inflow, secondarily by
- 14 artificial breaching which was discussed somewhat
- 15 yesterday.
- Next slide, please.
- 17 So what would be the effects of diversions on
- 18 the river? They dry the river up. Fish don't do well
- 19 in dry rivers. They reduce flow in the reach above the
- 20 dry reach, and how long that is varies from year to
- 21 year. This is the narrows. And there was -- I discuss
- 22 the effect of reductions in stream flow in the written
- 23 testimony.
- 24 The effect of diversions on riparian habitat.
- 25 Ms. Ambrosius talked about that in her testimony.

- 1 Diversions also reduce inflow to the lagoon.
- Next slide.
- 3 So in terms of the effects of the dams on the
- 4 steelhead, they block passage, they drown some habitat,
- 5 and they -- importantly, they -- and this is something
- 6 that people are beginning to understand.
- 7 By blocking passage, the dams select for
- 8 different life histories in the steelhead, and that is
- 9 the population actually evolves to adapt to the new
- 10 environment. So there is a long-term effect of the
- 11 dams that can't be remedied in the short-term, even by
- 12 taking the dam out, because it will take some time for
- 13 the population to evolve back toward the previous
- 14 adaptive peak.
- There's a quote there, the opinion of Leo
- 16 Shapovalov who was a Fish and Game biologist in the
- 17 early part of the twentieth century, mid century, who
- 18 probably knew more about steelhead in California than
- 19 anybody else from the field point of view, talked to
- 20 him in 1982. He began working on the Carmel River
- 21 about 1940 and testified in the first hearing for the
- 22 permit for Los Padres, and he told me that he believes
- 23 the run dwindled after Los Padres was built.
- Next slide.
- 25 This is the same slide as before. This time I

1 want to discuss the recent population trends. And it's

- 2 quite obvious why there were no fish in the dams in
- 3 1990. There was no water in the river, so no fish
- 4 could get in. We were pleasantly surprised when the
- 5 population went up rapidly after flows resumed. And
- 6 then they went back down and back up and back down and
- 7 back up again. And frankly, nobody has a really good
- 8 idea why that's been happening.
- 9 Next slide.
- 10 I was getting ahead of myself. No one really
- 11 knows why that was happening. We do know there's
- 12 apparently good survival in the lagoon in 2006. There
- 13 were estimated 3,000 fish in the lagoon in the late
- 14 fall, and it's big enough that it could have a ten
- 15 percent survival which could account for the uptick in
- 16 2008, but nobody knows for sure.
- Next slide.
- 18 So why don't we know more about the steelhead
- 19 than we do? Well, a number of reasons. I'll give
- 20 three.
- 21 First, because we haven't collected the data.
- 22 The existing data simply don't allow us to assess
- 23 competing hypotheses about what's going on with the
- 24 steelhead, what kind of health. Some are kind of
- 25 traditional data that are abundance data, size, age,

- 1 which is to say growth, and ways of getting this
- 2 information are well known, and some data are good data
- 3 of the sort was collected in 1982. For one reason or
- 4 another, it has not been since.
- 5 We could use better data on predation and life
- 6 histories, and if we want to get more sophisticated
- 7 about it, we could use more on physiological
- 8 conditions, stress, such analysis of heat-shock
- 9 protein, looking and lipids, and that kind of thing.
- 10 Next slide.
- 11 We don't know more than we do in part because
- 12 the research has not been done until recently. Since
- 13 steelhead has been listed under the ESA, there's been a
- 14 great more research activity, principally at Santa
- 15 Cruz, the NMFS Santa Cruz lab at UC Santa Cruz, and at
- 16 Humboldt State, and there was another study going on on
- 17 the river that was based at UC Davis, although that's
- 18 now ended.
- 19 Why is more research being done now? Again,
- 20 because the ESA is providing the motive, and the
- 21 operative word is motive.
- 22 Next slide.
- 23 Third reason we don't know more than we do
- 24 about the steelhead is that we need better ways of
- 25 thinking about the data. And in this respect, I think

1 we're developing better ways, the program at NMFS Santa

- 2 Cruz and UC Davis, working on this for a number of
- 3 years. And there's recently published work following
- 4 an approach I've been working on for 15 years or so,
- 5 provide a much more conceptual and mathematical way to
- 6 take the kind of data that I was talking about and put
- 7 them together so that you can start to answer the kinds
- 8 of management questions that agencies and people like
- 9 you have to face about how much water should there be
- 10 in the river, what are the consequences of not having
- 11 enough water in the lagoon, or not being able to get
- 12 over Los Padres.
- Next slide.
- 14 Should the CDO be modified? I think it
- 15 should. And I give specifics in the written testimony.
- 16 I talk here about some general principles.
- 17 In terms of reductions of illegal diversions,
- 18 I think you need to provide for substantial immediate
- 19 reduction. You have to get people's attention and
- 20 motivate them. I think you should align the timing of
- 21 the reductions with the needs of Public Trust resources
- 22 in the river. There's no point putting people on
- 23 rations with lots of water flowing out to the sea, and
- 24 it will just engender ill will and won't really do any
- 25 good.

1 And I think you need to do what probably the

- 2 Board should have done in 95-10 which is to provide for
- 3 continuing small incremental reductions and diversions,
- 4 just to keep the motive up. I think it's no secret
- 5 people thought a dam would take care of the problems
- 6 raised by 95-10. That turned out not to happen.
- 7 Next slide.
- 8 Practical necessity requires that the illegal
- 9 diversions continue for some time, and so the need to
- 10 have mitigation while that continues, providing some
- 11 inflow to the lagoon at the top of my list.
- 12 Second bullet there you decided you don't want
- 13 to talk about, but as a biologist I can tell you I
- 14 don't see how you can deal successfully with trying to
- 15 protect the steelhead population without dealing with
- 16 the whole life cycle and the complete habitat that
- 17 occupies the life cycle.
- 18 And third, because of the uncertainty in the
- 19 scientific information, you need to provide more
- 20 adaptive management in the CDO. And that means you
- 21 need to take action based on what we do know.
- 22 Uncertainty is not an excuse for inaction. You need to
- 23 require better monitoring, and I think that you should
- 24 provide some funding for the kind of studies that need
- 25 to be done and are starting to be done, and -- but much

- 1 more remains.
- Next slide.
- 3 There's some corrections to the written
- 4 testimony, and there is some typos in there, but
- 5 they're obvious. Last one, I cited a source for the
- 6 monthly distribution of the -- I had a bunch of water
- 7 management district documents on my desk when I was
- 8 writing the testimony, and I put them away before I
- 9 noticed that, so I couldn't remember what it was.
- 10 I'm done.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Reviewed that
- 12 testimony, and I would sustain the objection to line
- 13 21, page 20 through line 9, page 23 being not entered
- 14 into evidence. It's issues that have been
- 15 well-resolved. And they aren't relevant. They are
- 16 outside of this phase of the proceeding.
- 17 And I think just as importantly, they'll
- 18 promulgate real obviously a long line of
- 19 cross-examination then redirect, then recross on all
- 20 issues which really aren't relevant and just won't be
- 21 efficient today. We'll be here for another hour of
- 22 cross for issues which are clearly outside the scope.
- 23 So with that, the motion is granted.
- 24 So let's continue for cross-examination.
- 25 Begin with the Prosecution Team.

- 1 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SATO
- 2 FOR THE PROSECUTION TEAM
- 3 MR. SATO: Good morning, Mr. Williams. My
- 4 name is Reed Sato. I'm an attorney representing the
- 5 Prosecution Team.
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: Good morning.
- 7 MR. SATO: I just have a couple questions for
- 8 you about your recommendations for proposed
- 9 modifications to the draft cease and desist order.
- 10 First of all, you -- I think you said that you
- 11 wanted to provide for substantial immediate reduction.
- 12 Is that correct?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 14 MR. SATO: And what do you have in mind when
- 15 you say substantial immediate reduction?
- 16 DR. WILLIAMS: I certainly would like to get
- 17 people's attention. I came up with a particular number
- 18 in my written testimony, and I refer to it in terms of
- 19 the percentage of the illegal diversions rather than
- 20 total diversions. And the number came up about the
- 21 same as the reduction proposed in the draft CDO for the
- 22 low-flow season.
- MR. SATO: Right, so I just wanted to know why
- 24 you thought that the reduction schedule initially
- 25 proposed in the draft CDO which I think is 15 percent

1 of. 11,200 -- something acre feet is not adequate

- 2 compared to what you were recommending?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: No, no. You misheard my
- 4 answer. In terms of the summertime when flows are low
- 5 in the river, what I proposed is very similar to what's
- 6 in the draft CDO.
- 7 MR. SATO: So --
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: My proposal is relax those
- 9 reductions when there is more water on the river.
- 10 That's the difference.
- 11 MR. SATO: All right. Then the next thing
- 12 you're talking about is to provide for a
- 13 state-of-the-art passage over Los Padres?
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 15 MR. SATO: And do you believe that the Board
- 16 has the authority in this proceeding to order that?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: That would be a legal question.
- 18 MR. SATO: Now with regard to your third thing
- 19 about providing for adaptive management, you noted a
- 20 recommendation to require funding for quote basic
- 21 closed quote studies at UCSC slash NMFS?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- MR. SATO: Do you think the Board has the
- 24 authority to order that remedy in this proceeding?
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: Again, that would be a legal

1 question. But politically, my impression is that they

- 2 do, but that's a legal question.
- 3 MR. SATO: Thank you.
- 4 No further questions.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: PCL? Carmel
- 6 River Steelhead?
- 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY DR. THOMAS
- 8 FOR CARMEL RIVER STEELHEAD ASSOCIATION
- 9 DR. THOMAS: Good morning.
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: Good morning.
- 11 DR. THOMAS: Roy Thomas, president of the
- 12 Carmel River Steelhead Association. Our friend Michael
- 13 Jackson is doing something about the Peripheral Canal
- 14 for a few hours this morning. I'm sure he'll have it
- 15 solved by then.
- 16 Dr. Williams, from your research and
- 17 understanding, how important is the lagoon habitat of
- 18 the Carmel River for producing adult steelhead
- 19 returning?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Historically, based on the new
- 21 information that's been developed by the NMFS, the UC
- 22 studies, Scott Creek particularly, I think it probably
- 23 was very important. That is now less clear. And we
- 24 know from 2006 that fish survived in the lagoon in some
- 25 years. In other years, for example 1982 when there

1 were studies -- the Water Management District was doing

- 2 studies, we know that the fish did not survive in the
- 3 summer.
- 4 So the lagoon is an interesting case because
- 5 it's probably more of a threshold effect; that is,
- 6 either conditions will remain such that a good
- 7 percentage of fish there will survive, and if you get
- 8 past that threshold, mortality will occur very quickly.
- 9 That's because of the kinds of mechanisms that are
- 10 involved to cause mortality, the saltwater coming in
- 11 and pushing the fish to the surface, that kind of
- 12 thing.
- DR. THOMAS: I think you're missing what was I
- 14 was trying to ask you. I'm trying to ask you: Does
- 15 the rich habitat value of the lagoon, if the fish
- 16 survive, give them a great advantage in ocean?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes, it does. That's discussed
- 18 at some length in Morgan Bond's thesis which was
- 19 submitted as an exhibit. And in Mangel and
- 20 Satterthwaite's paper, there was a figure based on data
- 21 from study in British Columbia that shows the expected
- 22 survival rates as a function of size. And most studies
- 23 show that it goes up very rapidly with size.
- DR. THOMAS: So is it fair to say if the
- 25 Carmel River Lagoon had enough water to predictably

- 1 supply high quality habitat, i.e. no death, no stress,
- 2 that the expected return of steelhead two years after
- 3 that time would be much greater than if the lagoon
- 4 didn't function at all; is that correct?
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: That's certainly a strong
- 6 hypothesis.
- 7 DR. THOMAS: A strong hypothesis?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: That's short way of saying I
- 9 think so.
- 10 DR. THOMAS: Okay. 2006, you said lagoon
- 11 conditions were good, and --
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, good enough that there
- 13 were apparently 3,000 fish left at the end of the
- 14 summer.
- DR. THOMAS: I happened to be there, and I
- 16 thought they were nice, fat fish. But I want to know
- 17 if you think that successful year in the lagoon is why
- 18 in 2008 we have a higher than the last seven years'
- 19 decline in population of returning steelhead in the
- 20 Carmel River.
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: I think I said that in my
- 22 testimony.
- DR. THOMAS: Well, I want you to say it again.
- DR. WILLIAMS: I will say it again.
- 25 DR. THOMAS: Okay. How much water should be

1 applied to the lagoon, i.e. how much should the inflow

- 2 be or how high should the water level be above whatever
- 3 is mean ocean surface level?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know what the inflow
- 5 should be. I made an informed guess of about half a
- 6 CFS for starts in my written testimony. I assume there
- 7 would be -- the monitoring of critical habitat in the
- 8 lagoon would continue so we could find out what the
- 9 effect of that was, and that biological -- more
- 10 biological monitoring would be done so we could get a
- 11 better idea what the effect was, and that in the
- 12 written testimony I indicate that the head of the
- 13 Division of Water Rights should be authorized to adjust
- 14 that amount according to what's learned.
- 15 DR. THOMAS: Do you think -- do you think the
- 16 steep decline in steelhead returns from the year 2001
- 17 to the year 2007 was influenced by the management
- 18 practices and the water inflow to the lagoon?
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know.
- 20 DR. THOMAS: You don't have an opinion on it?
- DR. WILLIAMS: No.
- 22 DR. THOMAS: Okay. What role do you think the
- 23 close to 200,000 swim-up fry and smolts Carmel River
- 24 Steelhead Association planted into the Carmel River
- 25 from 1991 to '94 from their captive wild brood stock

1 had on the resurgence of rapid, as you said, resurgence

- 2 of returning steelhead after the extreme drought of '87
- 3 to '91?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Again, I don't know.
- 5 DR. THOMAS: You don't have any speculation or
- 6 opinion?
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: Assuming that they didn't all
- 8 die, then it accounts for some of it; but I have no
- 9 idea how much.
- 10 DR. THOMAS: Okay. You stated you expect
- 11 illegal diversions to continue for some time.
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: I do.
- 13 DR. THOMAS: What if you heard yesterday that
- 14 50,000 acre feet of Salinas farming water was available
- 15 today? How long do you think we'd have to have illegal
- 16 diversions?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, I think must have been
- 18 out of the room if Mr. Jackson said that in here, but I
- 19 did hear him say it elsewhere.
- DR. THOMAS: But the question is: Do you
- 21 think illegal diversions need to continue if someone is
- 22 willing to sell today 50,000 acre feet of formerly farm
- 23 water that flows down the Salinas River? How long do
- 24 you think from your hydrological and experience with
- 25 dealing with water would it take before we wouldn't

- 1 have illegal diversions?
- 2 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, the principal delay would
- 3 be simply -- I gather that the rubber dam on the
- 4 Salinas River is going ahead. That would be a turn
- 5 out. Still would need to develop the advance facility.
- 6 Would think probably a number -- a few years. You do
- 7 have the whole CEQA process to go through and that sort
- 8 of thing.
- 9 I will say that from a hydrological point of
- 10 view it has long seemed to me that getting water from
- 11 the Salinas Valley is the most sensible approach to
- 12 providing alternative supply for the Peninsula. The
- 13 amount of water in the Salinas Valley is -- in that
- 14 area is enormous compared to what the Peninsula needs,
- 15 that -- Salinas valley needs money; the Peninsula has
- 16 money. And in the past, the political obstacles have
- 17 always been very great. So again, motivation is
- 18 probably the important issue here.
- 19 DR. THOMAS: All right. You say you served
- 20 two terms on the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 21 District board.
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- DR. THOMAS: During that time, did you
- 24 conceive or plan or have anything to do with
- 25 installation of low-flow, low-flush appliances for

- 1 housing on the Peninsula? And do you have any
- 2 understanding of how that works?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe while I was on the
- 4 Board we began requiring low-flow, low-flush toilets in
- 5 houses when they were sold, but I don't remember any of
- 6 the details.
- 7 DR. THOMAS: Do you have any -- one detail
- 8 that I would hope you would remember was what percent
- 9 or approximately what percent reduction in demand that
- 10 conversion would create?
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: In terms of the total number,
- 12 no, I don't have a memory.
- 13 DR. THOMAS: For each individual unit.
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: Each toilet per flush? If it
- 15 were --
- DR. THOMAS: Each household on average. Just
- 17 trying to get a feel for what that -- what use that is
- 18 in saving water.
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, as I recall, five to
- 20 seven gallons, and about three, and down to a gallon
- 21 and a half. I'm not quite sure I know the number --
- 22 I'm not sure what number you're asking for. If I
- 23 did --
- 24 DR. THOMAS: I want to know an idea of how
- 25 much improvement that household would get. Let me

- 1 state this. We had -- in testimony, we heard that --
- 2 when the cities were here -- that the multiple family
- 3 dwellings had a 41 percent decrease in demand, and it
- 4 was explained to us by -- I think it was the mayor of
- 5 Seaside -- that that was because all --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 7 DR. THOMAS: -- of the multiple family
- 8 dwellings had retrofit of showers and toilets.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Wait. It's your
- 10 opportunity to ask questions, not give testimony.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: That was going to be my objection,
- 12 particularly since I believe it misstates the
- 13 testimony.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: If you are
- 15 crossing, ask questions.
- DR. THOMAS: Crossing this witness with the
- 17 idea he has expertise on -- because he served on the
- 18 Water Management District, and looking for solutions to
- 19 this problem, and I think there is a large solution
- 20 left in the community in unreplaced water.
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: Let me try to answer the
- 22 question.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Ask a question.
- 24 Let the witness answer.
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: I think I understand the

- 1 question now.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe there are still
- 4 substantial conservation savings to be had. My
- 5 impression is that probably ten percent savings could
- 6 be obtained, particularly in the dry season when people
- 7 are watering outside, just by asking for it. That is,
- 8 when there's a lot of publicity about the need to save
- 9 water, there's about a ten percent savings. Beyond
- 10 that, it starts to get harder.
- 11 DR. THOMAS: All right. Thank you.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Does the Public
- 13 Trust Alliance have any questions?
- 14 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. WARBURTON
- 15 FOR PUBLIC TRUST ALLIANCE
- 16 MR. WARBURTON: This is Michael Warburton for
- 17 the Public Trust Alliance.
- 18 Mr. Williams, I was struck by your description
- 19 of the development of knowledge about Carmel River
- 20 steelhead and sustaining them and who has that
- 21 knowledge.
- 22 Would you be surprised to hear that it is
- 23 already an affirmative obligation of Public Trustees to
- 24 get and use the best knowledge available?
- DR. WILLIAMS: No.

- 1 MR. WARBURTON: Why is that?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Well, talking about theoretical
- 3 obligation or realized obligation?
- 4 MR. WARBURTON: Legal obligations.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Basically, I think the
- 6 public -- the public resources, in particular
- 7 diversions, the relevant decision says that consumptive
- 8 and instream uses need to be balanced. That's been
- 9 recognized in various other decisions since.
- 10 You can't do a reasonable job with balancing
- 11 unless you know what you're balancing. There's kind of
- 12 an inherent obligation in there that the balancer use
- 13 the best information they can in doing the balancing.
- 14 MR. WARBURTON: Do you think they have done
- 15 that?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I think, bye and large, not.
- 17 MR. WARBURTON: Have you heard that
- 18 obligations of Public Trustees change with changing
- 19 public values and changing levels of scientific
- 20 knowledge?
- 21 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 22 question; outside the scope of the proceeding.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would sustain
- 24 the objection. Also, you are asking legal questions to
- 25 a recognized expert who's a biologist.

- MR. WARBURTON: He's a scientist.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: But you're asking
- 3 him to interpret the Public Trust Doctrine and laws
- 4 which is --
- 5 MR. WARBURTON: Okay.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I think
- 7 Mr. Williams -- or Dr. Williams would agree it is not
- 8 his area of expertise. I hate to speak for you.
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: Actually, I know a good deal
- 10 about the Public Trust Doctrine and one of the
- 11 appendices in that monograph deals with the application
- 12 of Public Trust in instream flows.
- 13 And you can call me Mr. Williams. My father's
- 14 a real doctor with a stethoscope.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Rephrase the
- 16 question.
- 17 MR. WARBURTON: Would you be surprised to hear
- 18 the obligations of Public Trustees can change with
- 19 changing public values and changing levels of
- 20 scientific knowledge?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: Not -- no. I can't think of
- 22 the decision right now, but there was a very important
- 23 decision dealing with tide lands that established that.
- MR. WARBURTON: Yeah, Marks v Whitney. But we
- 25 won't talk about that --

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Please. You have

- 2 an opportunity to make legal arguments in your closing
- 3 brief.
- 4 MR. WARBURTON: Would the application of this
- 5 principal help in supporting adaptive management?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 7 MR. WARBURTON: And in trying to move toward a
- 8 solution to the regional problems, the water management
- 9 problems, would some of these obligations, if they were
- 10 applied to knowledge, be helpful?
- 11 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to this
- 12 question. It calls for speculation. Outside the scope
- 13 of this proceeding as well.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would sustain
- 15 the objection.
- 16 We're going not to a theory of the remedy
- 17 stage, but what are the physical remedies. That's what
- 18 we're here for today. I understand where you're -- I
- 19 understand, I think, your line of questioning. But
- 20 they aren't relevant to the physical remedies. They
- 21 are relevant to the theory of which the remedies may be
- 22 applied.
- 23 MR. WARBURTON: Okay. Well, I'm very
- 24 concerned that this Board is not getting adequate
- 25 information on legal obligations in order to come to

- 1 its decision. I'm trying everywhere I can.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand.
- 3 MR. WARBURTON: This information has been
- 4 objected to all through this proceeding.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Hearing Officer Baggett, if you
- 6 don't mind. I'm objecting on the basis of trying to
- 7 elicit this as part of testimony.
- 8 I do believe it could be presented in a
- 9 closing brief to provide guidance to the Board on what
- 10 its legal authorities are when it's adopting a remedy.
- 11 In that case, we could brief the issues and clarify the
- 12 legal parameters that you're working under.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: And I think that's the appropriate
- 15 place for this type of information.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would concur,
- 17 and I think that's the appropriate place. If you want
- 18 to inform us of where you think legally we need to go,
- 19 that's what a closing brief's all about. That's the
- 20 legal argument, and we welcome that.
- 21 And I think that's a good suggestion. We
- 22 can -- actually, before the end of this proceeding, we
- 23 will come up with an issue which can be briefed on
- 24 exactly your issue.
- MR. WARBURTON: Okay.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: And we'll
- 2 allow -- we'll craft that after we're done with the
- 3 cases-in-chief when we determine what the closing
- 4 briefs will address -- which normally I like to say
- 5 write whatever you want, but here's the five issues we
- 6 are most interested in. You can ignore them or brief
- 7 them. And one of those issues which we will be
- 8 interested in is legal authorities as related to the
- 9 Public Trust on this issue.
- 10 MR. WARBURTON: And with that clarification, I
- 11 have no further questions.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I would comment,
- 13 Mr. Warburton, that you testified yesterday as a legal
- 14 expert on this matter, and I take note of that
- 15 testimony.
- MR. WARBURTON: What?
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I understand your
- 18 testimony from yesterday. I understand the points
- 19 you're attempting to make. I believe it isn't
- 20 necessary for them to be entered again. I've heard
- 21 them and take them very seriously.
- 22 MR. WARBURTON: A substantial portion of our
- 23 testimony was struck.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I understand the
- 25 portions that were not struck.

- 1 MR. WARBURTON: Okay.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: They were
- 3 substantial as well.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Monterey
- 5 Peninsula Water Management District?
- 6 MR. LAREDO: No questions of this witness.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Pebble Beach
- 8 Company? Any of the cities? The Monterey County
- 9 Hospitality Association?
- 10 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. LOWREY
- 11 FOR MONTEREY COUNTY HOSPITALITY ASSOCIATION
- 12 MR. LOWREY: Lloyd Lowrey for the Monterey
- 13 County Hospitality Association. Noland, Hamerly,
- 14 Etienne & Hoss.
- Dr. Williams, when you were making your
- 16 recommendations for the CDO and the modifications to
- 17 the CDO, was it based solely on the welfare of the
- 18 steelhead, or were there other considerations that you
- 19 took into account?
- DR. WILLIAMS: There were other considerations
- 21 that I took into account.
- 22 My 93-year-old mother is a Cal Am customer.
- 23 My recommendations are going to affect her. My sisters
- 24 are Cal Am customers. I have lots of friends that are
- 25 Cal Am customers. Most of the members of the chapter

- 1 of the Sierra Club are Cal Am customers.
- MR. LOWREY: What weight did you give to those
- 3 considerations?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: That consideration is part of
- 5 the reason for trying to align with reductions of
- 6 diversions with the needs of the river and not have
- 7 them when the river doesn't need it.
- 8 I would say that another kind of consideration
- 9 is that I would not be asking people to change their
- 10 behavior in the way that my family hasn't already.
- 11 MR. LOWREY: Did you give any consideration to
- 12 the cost of achieving the objectives that you are
- 13 hoping to achieve through modification of the CDO?
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: Not in any quantitative sense,
- 15 no.
- 16 MR. LOWREY: In any qualitative sense?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 18 MR. LOWREY: What was the nature of the
- 19 qualitative consideration that you made in making your
- 20 recommendations?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: The sorts of things that were
- 22 discussed by the mayors yesterday. And there's no
- 23 question that reductions actually -- I think the mayors
- 24 strongly over-stated the effect of reductions in
- 25 diversions on the, for instance, the hospitality

1 industry based on a variety of conditions back in 1976

- 2 and 1977 when the Peninsula was on 50 gallons a day
- 3 personal rationing.
- 4 Somehow the restaurants still functioned.
- 5 Somehow motels and hotels functioned and people still
- 6 came and spent money. But I know that there's going to
- 7 be some effect, and it's going to be hard on people who
- 8 ride the bus over from Salinas and -- to get a job in
- 9 Monterey and ride the bus home in the evening.
- 10 There are costs. No question there are costs.
- 11 That's what the balancing is about.
- 12 MR. LOWREY: Did you give any consideration to
- 13 how the alternative measures to protect the fish were
- 14 going to be financed?
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: I would expect that it would
- 16 be, based on my experience from the Water Management
- 17 District, that it would come from Cal Am, but then Cal
- 18 Am goes to the PUC about the rate base, so my family
- 19 and other people will end up paying for it.
- 20 MR. LOWREY: Now you were here, I believe
- 21 yesterday, were you not, when there was testimony from
- 22 the Seaside Basin Watermaster and the folks associated
- 23 with them?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I wasn't listening to a good
- 25 deal of it, but I know roughly what's going on there.

1 MR. LOWREY: Did you hear them discuss the way

- 2 that they have arranged the incentives for preventing
- 3 overpumping or the results of overpumping?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: In terms of if you pump, you
- 5 have to pay?
- 6 MR. LOWREY: Yes.
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: I heard that.
- 8 MR. LOWREY: In your view, is that also a
- 9 possibility for any modification of the CDO as opposed
- 10 to absolute decreases or ordered decreases in
- 11 diversion?
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: No, I don't think that would
- 13 provide the kind of protection of the Public Trust
- 14 resources that are involved in the Seaside case.
- 15 MR. LOWREY: You mentioned a few minutes ago
- 16 that you believe that up to ten percent of cessation
- 17 and diversions would be fairly easy?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: That's right.
- 19 MR. LOWREY: Can you explain how you believe
- 20 those would be obtained?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: My impression is that simply
- 22 getting people more conscious of their water use will
- 23 result in about a five to ten percent reduction.
- 24 MR. LOWREY: And you also in -- primarily in
- 25 what ways? You mentioned the landscaping. Do you

- believe that's the biggest source?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Well, if you look at the
- 3 seasonal distribution of use, it's quite clear that
- 4 landscaping is a major factor.
- 5 Other factors are simply turning off the tap
- 6 when you don't -- when you brush your teeth, turn off
- 7 the tap, if you let it run while you brush your teeth.
- 8 Things like that can add up to quite a bit.
- 9 QUESTIONING ATTORNEY: Would you expect in
- 10 your evaluation that the biggest part of that ten
- 11 percent would come from cessation of landscape
- 12 irrigation?
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: That was my opinion. People
- 14 won't quit irrigating, but they will be more careful
- 15 about how they do it. I don't have a particular
- 16 percent in mind. This is a kind of rule of thumb
- 17 talking about -- it's not just my view. It's pretty
- 18 common among the water community, you can get ten
- 19 percent by jawboning.
- 20 MR. LOWREY: You also mentioned going above
- 21 percent you thought would be harder.
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: Progressively harder the more
- 23 you reduce.
- 24 MR. LOWREY: And why does it get progressively
- 25 harder, in your experience?

1 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, because the easiest ways

- 2 to cut back water are already used. Kind of a problem
- 3 with conservation, too. If you -- when you go to a
- 4 low-flush toilet, you save less water by not flushing
- 5 it. It's -- there isn't any magic in it. You do the
- 6 easy things first. You do the harder things later.
- 7 MR. LOWREY: Do you have any expectation where
- 8 the cuts above ten percent would come from?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: I think when you start to go
- 10 much above 10, 15 percent, you have to have some kind
- 11 of mandatory rations.
- MR. LOWREY: Thank you.
- No further questions.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you. Cal
- 15 Am?
- 16 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. RUBIN
- 17 FOR CALIFORNIA AMERICAN WATER COMPANY
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Good morning, Dr. Williams.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Good morning.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Jon Rubin, California American
- 21 Water. I have a number of questions for you this
- 22 morning.
- 23 If you don't mind, I'd like to start where we
- 24 just left off, maybe ask a little bit different
- 25 questions. According to your testimony, your mother

- 1 and sisters still live in the Carmel area?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: And what -- can you be more
- 4 specific on where they live?
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: They live in the Carmel
- 6 Highlands. One of my sisters lives in Monterey. Two
- 7 live in the Carmel Highlands, as does my mother.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: And your family that lives in the
- 9 Carmel area all are served by California American
- 10 Water?
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Does your sister have -- or it
- 13 appears as though you have more than one sister.
- DR. WILLIAMS: I have three sisters.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Let's take the oldest sister. How
- 16 many bathrooms does your oldest sister have?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe she has two, but she
- 18 lives by herself and she has only one bottom.
- 19 (Laughter)
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if your oldest
- 21 sister's home has low-flow toilets?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I believe they do.
- MR. RUBIN: How about your middle sister? How
- 24 many bathrooms does your middle sister have?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Two.

```
1 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry?
```

- DR. WILLIAMS: Two
- 3 MR. RUBIN: And are those low-flow toilets?
- 4 MR. LAREDO: I have to object on grounds of
- 5 relevance.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: I think that these -- I'm
- 7 exploring a line of questioning that could lead to
- 8 extremely important information.
- 9 Particularly what I'm trying to get at is
- 10 there's real implications for the recommendations. For
- 11 example, a home that has two bathrooms that is required
- 12 to replace a toilet, two toilets, has costs associated
- 13 with it; and presumably, if you're in the circumstance
- 14 the expenses of replacing the toilet could be
- 15 substantial.
- 16 So they're asking the State Water Resources
- 17 Control Board to potentially implement a remedy that
- 18 has real implications for people.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: But Mr. Williams
- 20 has already acknowledged those implications exist, and
- 21 he is not an expert on the costs of such matters. He
- 22 said he didn't do quantitative analysis of it, so.
- MR. RUBIN: Okay.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: He qualitatively
- 25 acknowledged your point.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Objections

- 2 sustained.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Williams, I'm going to ask my
- 4 associate, Ms. Kincaid, to hand to you a document that
- 5 you served as an -- or part of your exhibit which is
- 6 marked Sierra Club 5. My associate, Valerie Kincaid,
- 7 has enough copies for people here, but it has been
- 8 served.
- 9 Mr. Williams, can you explain what this
- 10 document is?
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. That's a cover note to a
- 12 packet of materials I sent to Mr. Sato.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And why did you send that packet
- 14 of material to Mr. Sato?
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: Because he had agreed to scan
- 16 some materials for me because my scanner was broken.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Sato agreed to assist the
- 18 Sierra Club in its --
- DR. WILLIAMS: In that way, yes.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry. Mr. Sato agreed to
- 21 assist the Sierra Club in its service of documents for
- 22 this proceeding?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 24 MR. SILVER: Excuse me. I don't think that
- 25 characterizes the testimony. I think you indicated

- 1 with regard to service of documents?
- 2 MR. RUBIN: I asked a question, and the
- 3 witness answered my question. I wasn't
- 4 mischaracterizing anything. I asked a question, and he
- 5 answered it.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Continue.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, now turning to some
- 8 specific sections of your written testimony, do you
- 9 believe practical necessity requires California
- 10 American Water not immediately cease its Carmel River
- 11 extractions to a level allowed under its pre-1914
- 12 riparian and licensed water rights?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: You also believe existing
- 15 scientific information does not provide clear answers
- 16 regarding most effective mitigation for impacts on fish
- 17 and wildlife. Is that correct?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: That's what the testimony says,
- 19 yes.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Now Dr. Williams, you discuss a
- 21 published experiment by a Dr. Bret Harvey of the United
- 22 States Forest Service; is that correct?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the experiment by
- 25 Dr. Harvey has been completed?

DR. WILLIAMS: Well, there are two separate

- 2 studies here. One is a study published that's been
- 3 included as an exhibit published in the Journal of the
- 4 American Fisheries Society, and the other exhibit is an
- 5 abstract of the talk that he gave in April that
- 6 describes work done on Weaver Creek last summer. And
- 7 that work, as I indicated in the testimony, is being
- 8 replicated this summer, so he will write it up for
- 9 publication after the second year.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: So the work Dr. Harvey is doing on
- 11 Weaver Creek is still considered an experiment?
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. It's an experimental
- 13 study, yes.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, have you discussed
- 15 the work by Dr. Harvey with Dr. Harvey?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Did you attend the meeting of the
- 18 American Fisheries Society at which Dr. Harvey intended
- 19 to present his work regarding Weaver Creek?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I did attend it, and he did
- 21 present it.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: That was my next question.
- 23 And the work by Dr. Harvey on Weaver Creek
- 24 concerned salmonoids?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. Salmonids.

1 MR. RUBIN: Salmonids, thank you. And do you

- 2 know where Weaver Creek is located?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: It's north of the town of
- 4 Weaverville in northern California.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: So it's not located on the central
- 6 coast of California?
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: No. It has steelhead in it.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Does Weaver Creek have a lagoon?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: It's a tributary to the Klamath
- 10 River, I believe, which does.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: And you just touched my next
- 12 question regarding the steelhead in Weaver Creek. The
- 13 work by Dr. Harvey does not concern the south-central
- 14 California coast steelhead, does it?
- DR. WILLIAMS: It does not.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: And the steelhead in Weaver Creek
- 17 are considered a population segment distinct from the
- 18 population segment in the Carmel River?
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: They're in different distinct
- 20 population segments. It's a different river, different
- 21 region.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Has Dr. Harvey prepared a written
- 23 report on the work for which he presented at the
- 24 American Fisheries Society meeting?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know.

1 MR. RUBIN: The work that Dr. Harvey is doing

- 2 on Weaver Creek concerns stream flow effects on fish?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: That's true.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Harvey is not studying how
- 5 changes in subsurface water affect fish, is he?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: No. This reach in Weaver Creek
- 7 is in a canyon, would have very little subsurface flow.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Turning to another document that
- 9 you reference, I believe it's Sierra Club 13. That is
- 10 a thesis by a Mr. Morgan Bond; is that correct?
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: That is correct.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the thesis by
- 13 Mr. Bond has been approved?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Do you have a copy of Exhibit --
- 16 Sierra Club Exhibit 13 before you?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: The copy that was served on the
- 19 parties has three lines in which professors are
- 20 intended to sign if the thesis is approved. Is the
- 21 signatures of any of the three professors on Sierra
- 22 Club 13 as served on the parties?
- DR. WILLIAMS: On this copy, it is not. But
- 24 this was provided to me as a PDF; and my assumption is
- 25 that if you go to the library at UC Santa Cruz you can

1 find the signed copy. I do know Bruce MacFarlane, one

- 2 of the professors here, personally, and it is my
- 3 impression the thesis would have been approved.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Have you spoken to any of the
- 5 professors to confirm that the thesis has been
- 6 approved?
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: I just visited with Sean Hayes
- 8 who is the overall leader of the lagoon research
- 9 project, and he spoke about it in such a way that I
- 10 believe that it has been approved.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: And I'm sorry, there --
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: There was nowhere on the thesis
- 13 that -- it was just recently approved, in the
- 14 discussion of the --
- 15 (Interruption by the reporter)
- 16 DR. WILLIAMS: My point is I'm quite confident
- 17 the Bond thesis has been approved.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: And I'm sorry, the professor you
- 19 said you had the conversation with?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Sean Hayes. He's the first
- 21 author on one of the other papers that's included as an
- 22 exhibit.
- MR. RUBIN: In your discussions with Professor
- 24 Hayes, did he state explicitly that Mr. Bond's thesis
- 25 has been approved?

```
1 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't recall.
```

- MR. RUBIN: Do you know if Mr. Bond's thesis
- 3 has been peer-reviewed?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: It's certainly been reviewed by
- 5 the professors, who are perhaps more than peers.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, on page 5 of your
- 7 written testimony, which I believe is marked Sierra
- 8 Club 20, you have a statement on line 7 that says:
- 9 Other diversions are approximately 2000
- 10 af --
- 11 Presumably, "af" is acre feet?
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: Acre feet per year, yes.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: What do you mean by other
- 14 diversions?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Well, Cal Am is not the only
- 16 entity that diverts from the surface or subsurface flow
- 17 of the river.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: And so according to this statement
- 19 on page 5, line 7 of your written testimony, Sierra
- 20 Club 20, you believe that approximately 2,000 acre feet
- 21 of water is being diverted from the Carmel River,
- 22 either surface or subsurface, by non -- excuse me -- by
- 23 entities other than California American Water?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Turning to page 29 of your written

- 1 testimony, Sierra Club 20, I believe you note that
- 2 reductions in extractions by California American Water
- 3 should occur at times to maximize benefits relative to
- 4 the burden placed on California American Water
- 5 customers?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Based on that statement, would you
- 8 support the State Water Resources Control Board
- 9 rejecting a proposed remedy if it is determined the
- 10 fishery benefits of the proposed remedy are uncertain
- 11 and that the burden on the community of the proposed
- 12 remedy is great?
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: No. And a long history in
- 14 fisheries management and management of other living
- 15 resources has demonstrated that that's a disastrous
- 16 course of action. That's the reason for adaptive
- 17 management about which I testified.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: So it's your opinion the State
- 19 Water Resources Control Board should impose a great
- 20 burden on the community within the Monterey Peninsula
- 21 even if the effects on fish of that burden are
- 22 uncertain. Yes or no?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. It's clear that --
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: -- the extent of the effects is

1 quite uncertain; whether there will be an effect is

- 2 not.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Now Dr. Williams, do you believe
- 4 that Order 95-10 balanced between protection and
- 5 restoration of Public Trust resources on the one hand
- 6 and the inconvenience and expense for California
- 7 American Water's customers on the other?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes, I think it did. It did in
- 9 terms of the mandating a 20 percent reduction.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: And Dr. Williams, you believe that
- 11 the proposed remedy in this proceeding is needed
- 12 because the balance struck in 95-10 was not proper?
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: I would say it's incomplete. I
- 14 would say what the Board should have done is what I
- 15 suggested in my remedy which is to impose a continuum,
- 16 a gradual reduction. And the way to think about the
- 17 reduction I'm suggesting is to make up for that lost
- 18 reduction.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Now, I believe there's
- 20 some statements in your testimony which suggest you
- 21 maintain a belief that it is less obvious how changes
- 22 in habitat occur with smaller reductions in flow; is
- 23 that correct?
- 24 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: And you believe it is less obvious

how habitat changes may effect flow -- excuse me;

- 2 strike that.
- 3 You believe it is less obvious how habit
- 4 changes that may be caused by reductions in flow should
- 5 be assessed?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Nonetheless, you recommend a
- 8 remedy that limits extractions of Carmel River water by
- 9 California American Water?
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. Do you want me to
- 11 explain?
- 12 MR. RUBIN: I will ask you a question, and
- 13 bear with me; it's a foundational question.
- 14 You are aware that California American Water
- 15 extracts a majority of Carmel River water from wells?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes, very aware.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: And thus the majority of Carmel
- 18 River extracted by California American Water is
- 19 subsurface water?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct. I had
- 21 something to do with that.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Let's explore that for a second.
- 23 What role did you have in causing California
- 24 American Water to pump the majority of its water as
- 25 subsurface water?

1 DR. WILLIAMS: When I was on the Board of the

- 2 Water Management District, we passed an ordinance that
- 3 required them to divert less from San Clemente and
- 4 therefore more from the subsurface. I've been active
- 5 in subsequent Board processes and also litigation in
- 6 superior court to achieve the same objective.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: And did you also influence that in
- 8 your role with the Sierra Club?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: With the Sierra Club? Yes, I
- 10 represented the Sierra Club in the State Board
- 11 proceedings and court proceeding.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: And you mentioned a court
- 13 proceeding. What court proceeding are you referring
- 14 to?
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: We sued the State Board for --
- 16 and Decision 1632 and 95-10, basically was a settlement
- 17 that modified 95-10.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 19 Now turning back to some of the early
- 20 statements in your written testimony, I believe that
- 21 you state from your academic training you are familiar
- 22 with the science pertaining to the effects of
- 23 California American Water's diversions on riparian
- 24 vegetation along the Carmel River?
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct. I worked -- my

1 degree's in geography with climatology, but I was

- 2 interested in the border between energy balance,
- 3 climatology and plant physiology and ecology. And I
- 4 worked for a while as a post-doctorate plant
- 5 physiological ecologist. So, yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Maybe you could state -- you
- 7 started to touch on this. Maybe you could state more
- 8 completely what part of your academic training did you
- 9 obtain this familiarity?
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, my graduate training and
- 11 my post-doctoral training.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if there's a model
- 13 that can be used to quantitatively analyze the
- 14 relationship between California American Water
- 15 extractions from the Carmel River and Carmel River
- 16 riparian habitat?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: A model?
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Yes.
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: I know a good deal of work has
- 20 been done on that, but frankly I've lost track. I
- 21 don't know the state of that.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: So with your knowledge today, you
- 23 don't know if there's a model that can be used to
- 24 quantitatively analyze the relationship between --
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, model is a big word, so

- 1 let me ask you to clarify what you mean by model.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Is there a computer model that can
- 3 be used to quantitatively analyze the relationship
- 4 between California American Water extractions from the
- 5 Carmel River and the Carmel River riparian habitat?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: If such a model exists, it
- 7 would have to be calibrated to data that was collected
- 8 and the relationship between water levels and relief
- 9 water potential -- I'm sorry. It would have to be
- 10 calibrated using data collected some years ago between
- 11 the groundwater level and the relief water potential in
- 12 the vegetation that was. . . .
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And you were touching on, as part
- 14 of your response, I believe, the need to calibrate the
- 15 model. Is that correct?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct. If any such
- 17 model exists, it would have to be calibrated to local
- 18 conditions.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry; you said local
- 20 conditions?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. The conditions at the
- 22 site to which you were applying it.
- MR. RUBIN: And the model would also have to
- 24 be calibrated to current conditions?
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: That would depend on precisely

1 the question you were asking of the model. The reason

- 2 you would you have to calibrate it, for one thing, has
- 3 to do with the qualities of the subsurface in terms of
- 4 the specific yields of the conductivity and that kind
- 5 of thing. That won't change. The riparian vegetation
- 6 itself may change, so.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Okay. But you did not use a model
- 8 to assist you in your preparation of your testimony,
- 9 Sierra Club 20?
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: No, I relied on the data we
- 11 collected back when.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: And you have been speaking
- 13 generally about riparian habitat, but you haven't used
- 14 a model for any of the recommendations in Sierra Club
- 15 20; is that correct?
- 16 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, do you know how much
- 18 water will remain in the Carmel River if the State
- 19 Water Resources Control Board adopts your proposed
- 20 remedy?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, there is in environmental
- 22 physics what's called the principle of continuity, so
- 23 there will be a basic one-to-one relationship between
- 24 reductions and diversions and the increase in the feet
- 25 of the surface or subsurface of the river.

1 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry; you referenced a

- 2 principle?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: The principal of continuity,
- 4 conservation of mass.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Okay. And is there a statistical
- 6 relationship between reductions in extractions of
- 7 subsurface water by California American Water and the
- 8 quantity of surface water in the Carmel River?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: That also would be essentially
- 10 one-to-one.
- MR. RUBIN: What do you base that on?
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: That's based on the fact that
- 13 the subsurface flow will not vary very much, and so
- 14 when you reduce the diversions and essentially all the
- 15 diversions going -- all the avoided diversion is going
- 16 to go to surface flow.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: And have you done any statistical
- 18 analysis to confirm your statements today?
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: That's not based on a
- 20 statistical argument, no.
- 21 However, I am co-author of a paper that did
- 22 evaluate the effects of groundwater pumping on the
- 23 water level, and you could from that calculate the
- 24 change in the subsurface flow.
- MR. RUBIN: That paper was prepared when?

```
1 DR. WILLIAMS: Back in the 1980s.
```

- 2 MR. RUBIN: Did it pertain to the American
- 3 River?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: It pertained to the Carmel
- 5 River.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: It did. And it hasn't been served
- 7 on any of the parties today?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: No, it's listed in my c.v.
- 9 It's the Maloney, et al paper back there somewhere.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Now, turning back for a second to
- 11 your statement on page 5 of your written testimony
- 12 where you've identified diversions by people or
- 13 entities other than California American Water that
- 14 divert approximately 2,000 acre feet?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know the location of the
- 17 diversions that result in the 2,000 acre feet?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: All along the liver.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Are some of the diversions
- 20 upstream of California American Water's wells?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Is it possible that if the State
- 23 Water Resources Control Board ordered California
- 24 American Water to reduce its diversions by say 50 acre
- 25 feet some of these other persons or entities will

- 1 increase their diversions by 50 acre feet?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Anything is possible.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: And it's possible that as
- 4 California American Water diverts less water under an
- 5 order by the State Water Resources Control Board that
- 6 increasing diversions by other persons or entities will
- 7 occur upstream of California American Water's current
- 8 diversions?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: Anything is possible. Except
- 10 violating the laws of physics and things like that.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Now, Dr. Williams, how many feet
- 12 of Carmel River will remain wetted with surface water
- 13 flows if the State Water Resources Control Board adopts
- 14 your proposed remedy?
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, that would vary from year
- 16 to year.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Do you have a sense on average how
- 18 many feet of Carmel River will remain wetted if the
- 19 State Water Resources Control Board adopts your
- 20 proposed remedy?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: It's a more complicated issue
- 22 than that, but if you're talking about the part of the
- 23 river that stays wet all year, my guess would be a mile
- 24 or more. The other side of the issue is flows to the
- 25 lagoon would continue longer in the spring and commence

1 earlier in the fall, so it's not simply an effect on

- 2 that one part of the river.
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Mr. Rubin, how
- 4 much longer? Because I think we need to take a break
- 5 at some point. Just trying to do a time check here.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Probably another ten, 15 minutes.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Let's
- 8 continue. Let's try to get it finished.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Now I believe in response to the
- 10 question I just asked, you said that you would guess
- 11 that about a mile or so would remain in the wetted
- 12 sections of the river? Did I understand your answer?
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: It's going to depend upon which
- 14 of Cal Am's wells they use, so it's hard to figure in
- 15 advance.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: But again, this is a guess that
- 17 you're providing today?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct, based on Cal
- 19 Am's past performance.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Okay. And you also responded to
- 21 my question indicating that if the State Water
- 22 Resources Control Board adopts your proposed remedy, it
- 23 will result in more water flowing into the Carmel
- 24 lagoon? Is that correct?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.

```
1 MR. RUBIN: How much more water would flow
```

- 2 into the lagoon if the State Water Resources Control
- 3 Board would adopt your remedy, let's just say in the
- 4 first year that your remedy is implemented?
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: It would be about a one-to-one.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: And what's the basis for your
- 7 conclusion that it would be a one-to-one?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: Principle of continuity.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: But again, you've done no formal
- 10 analysis to support your conclusion that it would be a
- 11 one-to-one increase in the amount of water that flows
- 12 into the lagoon?
- DR. WILLIAMS: None is necessary.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Okay. Do you know if there is a
- 15 statistical relationship that's been identified between
- 16 the quantity of reductions by California American Water
- 17 and the quantity of water that flows into the lagoon?
- DR. WILLIAMS: None that I know of.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, how many more adult
- 20 salmon would be produced by the remedy you propose if
- 21 the State Water Resources Control Board adopts it?
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: Well, I'm glad you agree with
- 23 me that steelhead should be called salmon. They're
- 24 members of the genus Oncorhynchus which is the Pacific
- 25 salmon.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Could you just

- 2 answer the question, please.
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Now, just the last few questions
- 5 for you. In your presentation today, of the slide
- 6 presentation, I believe on slide 17, you indicate that
- 7 no one knows for sure why the steelhead population has
- 8 risen recently; is that correct?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct. I was talking
- 10 about the increase from since the last drought year to
- 11 around 2000 and subsequent decrease.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Dr. Williams, do you
- 13 know how many members the Sierra Club has?
- DR. WILLIAMS: No.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know what the --
- 16 DR. WILLIAMS: Talking about Ventana chapter?
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Either.
- DR. WILLIAMS: No, in either case.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: And do you know what the annual
- 20 budget is of the Sierra Club?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: I know how much they're paying
- 22 me.
- MR. RUBIN: I don't think you need to disclose
- 24 that here. Just generally, what the budget is for the
- 25 Sierra Club?

- DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Do you know if the
- 3 Sierra Club provides funding for technical studies?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: The Ventana chapter does not to
- 5 my knowledge.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the national Sierra
- 7 Club provides funding for studies?
- B DR. WILLIAMS: They may, but I don't know.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the Sierra Club
- 10 could provide funding for scientific studies?
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: Anything is possible.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if Sierra Club has
- 13 funded scientific studies related to Carmel River?
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Now, one of your recommendations
- 16 deals with a state-of-the-art passage, as you
- 17 characterized it, for Los Padres dam?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Have you been participating in any
- 20 of the discussions regarding San Clemente Dam?
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: I participated only as a -- I
- 22 submitted a rather curmudgeonly letter to the Monterey
- 23 Herald on the issue, and I commented on the EIR.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the state -- excuse
- 25 me. Do you know if the California Department of Water

- 1 Resources is involved in those discussions?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes, they are.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Do you know why they are?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: They are the Lead Agency
- 5 because of the issue of dam safety.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if there was an action
- 7 to create a state-of-the-art passage over Los Padres
- 8 Dam if the California Department of Water Resources
- 9 would need to be involved?
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know. They would need
- 11 to be involved if the activity involved a modification,
- 12 some type of modification to the spillway. But if the
- 13 facility didn't modify the spillway, I'm not aware that
- 14 they would have to be involved.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: I believe that you recommend an
- 16 increase in inflow into the Carmel lagoon by .5 CFS; is
- 17 that correct?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: That was, as I indicated in the
- 19 testimony, what I thought was a reasonable place to
- 20 start.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: And so based upon your testimony
- 22 today, you believe that a .5 CFS reduction in
- 23 extractions of water by California American Water would
- 24 satisfy your recommendation?
- DR. WILLIAMS: No, it would not.

```
MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, you were asked --
```

- DR. WILLIAMS: I'll explain that. There's a
- 3 time lag in the -- between the reductions in diversions
- 4 and the changes in inflow to the lagoon.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Well, let's explore that. There's
- 6 a time lag so that when California American Water
- 7 reduces its extractions, it doesn't immediately result
- 8 in surface water appearing in the Carmel River?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: I am -- at one particular time,
- 10 the Carmel River, the reaction would be very, very
- 11 fast, when it's close to the well. The change further
- 12 downstream would be -- would be a greater journey. So
- 13 for instance when the aquifer gets pumped down in the
- 14 summer, the stream starts to flow again in the winter,
- 15 it has to fill that hole again, so that delays the
- 16 surface flow reaching the lagoon.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Now, you had some discussion today
- 18 about potentially conveying water from the Salinas
- 19 Valley to the Carmel Valley; is that correct?
- DR. WILLIAMS: The Monterey Peninsula.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: But that's from one watershed to
- 22 another?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: And if I understood the proposal
- 25 correctly, what's being proposed is to move water

1 through a canal from one watershed to another

- 2 watershed?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: That's my understanding.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: And you support that?
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Is that the position of the Sierra
- 7 Club?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't know. We do have quite
- 9 a few water transfers here in California nowdays.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if there is any legal
- 11 prohibition of moving water out of the Salinas Valley?
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: My memory is that -- back when
- 13 I was involved on the Board, that the Salinas Valley
- 14 people actually got a law passed that would prohibit
- 15 that. But I don't -- that's a dim memory from the
- 16 distant past.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry; I missed -- I didn't
- 18 hear your testimony clearly. You said that you believe
- 19 that the Salinas Valley does have a prohibition?
- 20 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe they got it in the
- 21 state law as I remember, but that was a long time ago.
- 22 That's why there needs to be some motivation to get the
- 23 law changed.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Dr. Williams, I think you
- 25 testified that substantial conservation savings can be

- 1 had within the Monterey Peninsula community?
- DR. WILLIAMS: That's correct.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Do you know what the average use
- 4 of water within the Monterey Peninsula is by the
- 5 community?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: Not recently.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Do you know what the average use
- 8 of water is within the State of California by people?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: Per capita use of residents?
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Yes.
- 11 THE WITNESS: No. Not precisely.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Do you think that the community
- 13 within the Monterey Peninsula wastes water that's used
- 14 for landscape purposes?
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: I think some of it's wasted.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: You believe people within the
- 17 Monterey Peninsula waste water when they're brushing
- 18 their teeth?
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe they waste some water
- 20 brushing their teeth, yes.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Do you know how much California
- 22 American Water and others spend on an annual basis to
- 23 promote conservation?
- 24 DR. WILLIAMS: It's a substantial amount. The
- 25 Water Management District began a conservation program

- 1 when I was on Board and --
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Would --
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: -- continues, as far as I know.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Apologize for interrupting you.
- 5 Would you be surprised to learn that the
- 6 amount of money that's spent within the Monterey
- 7 Peninsula community on conservation promotions exceeds
- 8 a million dollars on an annual basis?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: Not when there's a good reason
- 10 why. That is that the Peninsula has been faced with
- 11 the limit on the total amount of water that was
- 12 available. So there's great interest in conservation
- 13 because that frees up water for new development. It's
- 14 too bad the same money didn't go to studies.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: One or two last questions.
- I believe that you made a statement that the
- 17 mayors that testified yesterday overstated the impacts
- 18 to the community that would be caused by the remedies
- 19 that are being proposed to the Board?
- 20 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. I think I recall hearing
- 21 somebody talking about shutting down City Hall and that
- 22 kind of thing, that was kind of extreme. But beyond
- 23 that, I think they rather overstated things.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: I think you, in response to the
- 25 earlier question, indicated in part the mayors were

1 overstating their impact because of the experiences you

- 2 saw during the 1976-1977 drought?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: I believe I said that in
- 4 response to a question, yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: During the 1976-1977 drought,
- 6 water was rationed, correct?
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: 50 gallons a day a person, yes.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: And were people provided
- 9 five-gallon buckets?
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: I don't remember that.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Do you recall hearing stories of
- 12 people showering with buckets so that they had water
- 13 available for --
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes, I did it myself.
- MR. RUBIN: And what did you shower with a
- 16 bucket for?
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: A showered with a bucket so I
- 18 could water my plants. My mother to this day takes a
- 19 bath and leaves the water in the tub and uses it to
- 20 flush the toilet.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Just a few more questions, four or
- 22 five more questions, regarding the lagoon.
- 23 Do you believe that the Carmel River Lagoon
- 24 should be better managed?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.

1 MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that the Carmel

- 2 River Lagoon has been affected by reduced inflows into
- 3 the lagoon?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that the Carmel
- 6 River Lagoon has been affected by flood management
- 7 activities?
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: You asked the same question as
- 9 Mr. -- Dr. Thomas, and my answer would be basically the
- 10 same, that housing has encroached on the north edge of
- 11 the lagoon, and the County Department of Public Works
- 12 opens the mouth every year to prevent flooding in that
- 13 area. And as I also discussed, works upstream have
- 14 effects, but there is more.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: And what more is affecting the
- 16 lagoon aside from flood management and reduced inflows
- 17 into the lagoon?
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: I think I mentioned management
- 19 somewhere in my testimony, and what I had in mind was
- 20 the breaching.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Okay. Are you familiar with a
- 22 study plan for the long-term adaptive management of the
- 23 Carmel River State Beach and Lagoon?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I am.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Have you been involved in the

- 1 preparation of that at all?
- 2 DR. WILLIAMS: I -- to some degree. There was
- 3 a meeting to which I was invited. It was a day I
- 4 couldn't attend. I did send in a four or five page
- 5 letter with my recommendations for things that ought to
- 6 be done.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Have you reviewed the final study
- 8 plan?
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: I have.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Are you aware that the final study
- 11 plan includes a conclusion that rigorous scientific
- 12 investigations are required before one can effectively
- 13 manage the Carmel River Lagoon?
- DR. WILLIAMS: I think that's overstated.
- MR. RUBIN: I have no further questions.
- 16 Thank you.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you. Are
- 18 there any questions of staff? No? Any redirect?
- 19 MR. SILVER: No redirect.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. With that,
- 21 would you like to enter your exhibits into the record?
- MR. SILVER: Yes, we'd like to enter the
- 23 exhibit -- Dr. Williams' testimony and the accompanying
- 24 exhibits.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay, they'll be

1 admitted with the noted objections which were

- 2 sustained.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Not only that, but we are --
- 4 consistent with the ruling, there's a number of
- 5 exhibits that are cited in those sections that we don't
- 6 believe should be admitted for the same reasons per
- 7 your ruling. I believe those are Exhibits 15, 16, 7.
- 8 Those appear on page 20, line 24 through 26;
- 9 page 22, line 8; page 21, line 21.
- 10 We also object to Sierra Club 13, which is the
- 11 thesis of Mr. Morgan Bond. Based upon the testimony
- 12 today, I don't believe there is an adequate foundation
- 13 for it to be admitted. Dr. Williams testified that he
- 14 does believe a thesis by Mr. Bond was approved. His
- 15 testimony today is that the thesis that he served on
- 16 the parties has been unsigned, and he could not testify
- 17 as to whether this thesis is the one that was approved.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I think we will
- 19 allow the document in, but will take it under the
- 20 appropriate weight given the fact that it is an
- 21 unsigned thesis. We can't treat it as a thesis. We
- 22 can treat it as evidence brought in for what it's worth
- 23 that we give an appropriate weight.
- 24 And other items, let me -- we need to look at.
- 25 I haven't looked at them. 15, 16, and --

1 MR. RUBIN: 15, 16, and 7. And I'm providing

- 2 them in the order of -- that I have been given them.
- 3 They appear on page 20, 21, 22.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Since
- 5 we've stricken that portion of the testimony, we should
- 6 have stricken the exhibits to which it refers? That's
- 7 appropriate. Okay.
- 8 So any other objections on the exhibits?
- 9 DR. THOMAS: I just want to know whether I
- 10 have a chance to ask a few more questions.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: No, no redirect.
- 12 DR. THOMAS: Didn't stand up fast enough.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: No. So the
- 14 exhibits are admitted with those as appropriate for
- 15 those rulings. And Dr. Williams is done.
- 16 (Sierra Club Exhibits were admitted into
- 17 evidence as ruled.)
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you. Let's
- 19 take a ten-minute break and come back with Monterey
- 20 Peninsula Water District, so you can get your panel
- 21 ready.
- 22 (Recess)
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Back on the
- 24 record.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: I just wanted to make sure that

1 the letter that I discussed with Dr. Williams that he

- 2 served as part of the record, the letter that was to
- 3 Mr. Sato, it's not posted as part of the documents on
- 4 the website.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: So you want to
- 6 add it as an exhibit?
- 7 MR. RUBIN: I didn't mark it because I assumed
- 8 it was part of the exhibit that was served. If
- 9 necessary, I can mark it. I think it's been
- 10 authenticated. I could move it into evidence. But
- 11 again, it is something that's been served.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: It's already in
- 13 the record.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: It's part of Exhibit 5? It was
- 15 the first page, part of the Exhibit 5 that was served.
- 16 And I just want to make sure that -- it's essentially a
- 17 cover page to Exhibit 5 that's been admitted into
- 18 evidence.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Very good. Make
- 20 sure that happens. Let's go off the record a minute.
- 21 (Discussion off the record)
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's go back on
- 23 the record.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: I apologize. Just I wanted to
- 25 make sure I understood your direction clearly in terms

1 of the letter from Mr. Williams to Mr. Sato, if that's

- 2 part of an exhibit that has been admitted into
- 3 evidence?
- 4 CHIEF COUNSEL TAYLOR: Well, it wasn't a part
- 5 of the Sierra Club Exhibit 5. You introduced it in
- 6 cross-examination. For purposes of the record, we'd
- 7 better introduce this as your exhibit next in order.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: That's fine. Exhibit California
- 9 American Water 42, I believe, is the next in order. So
- 10 I would ask that it be marked and admitted into
- 11 evidence.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Any objections?
- 13 If not, so admitted.
- 14 (Exhibit CAW-42 was admitted into
- 15 evidence.)
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Now, Mr. Laredo,
- 17 your case-in-chief. Monterey Peninsula Water
- 18 Management District.
- 19 MR. LAREDO: Good morning, just for the
- 20 record, David Laredo, general counsel for the Monterey
- 21 Peninsula Water Management District. Good morning.
- 22 On Wednesday, the State Water Resources
- 23 Control Board Prosecuting Team stated in its opening
- 24 statement that California American Water has the burden
- 25 to show that the draft CDO is arbitrary and capricious.

1 That's wrong. It's not accurate. I won't

- 2 belabor the point at this time, but we will submit
- 3 briefs to the Board to characterize the proper burden
- 4 of proof and evidentiary standard that should govern
- 5 this proceeding.
- 6 The Prosecution Team also stated it was
- 7 inappropriate for the steelhead to absorb the impacts
- 8 caused by Cal Am's illegal water use, but there's not
- 9 been any quantitative showing that the draft CDO that
- 10 will ramp down reductions will benefit the fishery.
- 11 The Prosecution Team asks the Board to balance
- 12 consequences to steelhead against consequences to Cal
- 13 Am.
- 14 No. That's not the standard. The Board must
- 15 weigh and balance consequences to the community.
- 16 Preservation of the environment cannot jeopardize
- 17 public health and safety.
- 18 Mr. Sato asserted the draft CDO reflects
- 19 thoughtful and reasonable balance between fishery and
- 20 health and safety needs of the community. The Water
- 21 Management District agrees this is the proper balancing
- 22 test: The environmental values against the human
- 23 values.
- 24 Unfortunately, the draft CDO in its present
- 25 drafted form does not properly balance these values.

1 The Water Management District will present

- 2 evidence on the ways the CDO may better protect the
- 3 environment and minimize the effects of Cal Am's
- 4 diversions. But the CDO will be punitive if water use
- 5 reductions have no demonstrated environmental benefit.
- 6 Yesterday, the cities addressed community
- 7 water needs. We must all keep in mind that California
- 8 American Water does not use water. The community does.
- 9 Water rationing is a complicated mechanism. For the
- 10 Monterey Peninsula, California American Water has
- 11 38,000 connections. There are 112,500 moving parts,
- 12 each exercising free will.
- 13 The cease and desist order must be carefully
- 14 crafted with this point in mind. As an example,
- 15 focusing on Cal Am's unaccounted for water, magically
- 16 changing Cal Am's unaccounted water standard from
- 17 12 percent to 7 percent, thereby redefining the
- 18 difference, 5 percent, to be water waste will not by
- 19 itself conserve or save this increment of water. There
- 20 has to be a means to actually reduce the water, not
- 21 just merely redefining it.
- 22 The CDO cannot transmute Cal Am's performance
- 23 issues to a burden on the community. We're concerned
- 24 that no evidence exists that the communities can or
- 25 will reduce to the level shown in the draft CDO for the

- 1 reasons shown and for the duration proposed.
- 2 If water use cannot reasonably be decreased,
- 3 the CDO will harm public health and safety. The cities
- 4 testified to the extended and unintended consequences
- 5 that may result from rationing.
- 6 Yes, the community has accepted and
- 7 successfully complied with rationing to survive a
- 8 drought. But that effort was for a finite term for a
- 9 clearly perceived purpose.
- 10 It is unknown if the community will ration to
- 11 that extent when it's raining, when the Carmel River
- 12 flows to the sea year in and year out. Rationing works
- 13 when the community is motivated to cooperate. If not,
- 14 civil disobedience can occur in the home at the
- 15 faucets.
- 16 My point is: Water conservation and water
- 17 rationing is a very inexact practice. Please be
- 18 cautious in assuming that water use reductions will
- 19 actually correlate to any governmental edict.
- 20 While the draft CDO diversion reductions do
- 21 not offer a reasonable remedy, there are other remedies
- 22 that can and should be adopted.
- 23 Darby Fuerst will note nine specific remedies
- 24 for consideration as supported by the testimony of the
- 25 entire Water Management District team.

1 I'd like to add a tenth. The State Board

- 2 staff should actively participate in the Peninsula
- 3 water supply planning process.
- 4 Personally, I'm very pleased that DRA is here,
- 5 the Division of Ratepayer Advocates. I am disappointed
- 6 that the CPUC staff itself is not here. The DRA is a
- 7 division of the CPUC; it does not represent the PUC
- 8 itself.
- 9 I must note that the State Water Resources
- 10 Control Board staff has not participated in California
- 11 American Water Company's pending PUC applications and
- 12 processes. I believe such a presence would help
- 13 facilitate a more timely water supply solution.
- 14 Clearly, there is a need to minimize
- 15 regulatory gridlock. That's what we've been facing for
- 16 the last 13 years.
- 17 I will now begin introducing my panel.
- 18 The District has presented a considerable
- 19 volume of testimony through its eight witnesses. Our
- 20 intention to streamline our presentation is that only
- 21 Darby Fuerst will be asked to provide an overview, a
- 22 summary.
- 23 First, I'd like to ask the District's other
- 24 witnesses to introduce their testimony and sponsor the
- 25 exhibits they reference.

- 1 I'll begin with Joe Oliver.
- 2 JOSEPH W. OLIVER
- 3 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 4 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 5 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Oliver, could you please
- 6 state your full name.
- 7 MR. OLIVER: Joseph W. Oliver.
- 8 MR. LAREDO: You were previously sworn in this
- 9 proceeding; is that correct?
- 10 MR. OLIVER: That's correct.
- 11 MR. LAREDO: What is your position and
- 12 background?
- 13 MR. OLIVER: I am the Water Resources Manager
- 14 with the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District.
- 15 I also serve as the district senior hydrogeologist.
- MR. LAREDO: I think you're going to have to
- 17 speak a little more into the microphone.
- 18 MR. OLIVER: Okay. And I have been employed
- 19 with the Water Management District since 1985.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: And did you have an opportunity
- 21 to prepare written testimony for this proceeding?
- 22 MR. OLIVER: I did.
- MR. LAREDO: And your testimony is JO-1;
- 24 is that accurate?
- MR. OLIVER: Yes.

1 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or

- 2 modification to that testimony to propose?
- 3 MR. OLIVER: No.
- 4 MR. LAREDO: And did you cause and review the
- 5 exhibits that are referenced in that testimony to
- 6 be attached?
- 7 MR. OLIVER: Yes.
- 8 MR. LAREDO: If asked the questions set forth
- 9 in your testimony, would your answers be as you stated
- 10 in your testimony?
- MR. OLIVER: Yes, they would.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: Do you have anything else to add?
- MR. OLIVER: No.
- MR. LAREDO: Thank you.
- 15 ANDREW M. BELL
- 16 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 17 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 18 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Bell, could you please state
- 19 your full name?
- MR. BELL: Yes, Andrew M. Bell.
- 21 MR. LAREDO: And you were previously sworn in
- 22 this proceeding?
- MR. BELL: Yes, I was.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: Could you summarize your
- 25 background and state the position you hold with the

- 1 Water Management District?
- MR. BELL: I have master's and bachelor's
- 3 degrees in civil engineering, about 30 years plus in
- 4 water issues. I am registered in the State of
- 5 California as a civil engineer and agricultural
- 6 engineer. I've worked with the Water Management
- 7 District since 1987 as District Engineer and Manager of
- 8 Planning and Engineering.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: Did you personally prepare the
- 10 testimony submitted as Exhibit AB-1.
- 11 MR. BELL: Yes, I did.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or
- 13 modifications to make to that exhibit?
- MR. BELL: No.
- 15 MR. LAREDO: That exhibit references several
- 16 other attachments and exhibits, AB 2 through 6. Did
- 17 you cause those to be prepared or cause those to be
- 18 attached to your testimony?
- 19 MR. BELL: Yes.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: And you are asking that the State
- 21 Board receive your testimony in this proceeding?
- MR. BELL: Yes.
- MR. LAREDO: Do you have anything further to
- 24 add?

- 1 MR. BELL: No.
- 2 STEPHANIE PINTAR
- 3 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 4 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 5 MR. LAREDO: Ms. Stephanie Pintar.
- 6 MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 7 MR. LAREDO: Could you please state your full
- 8 name?
- 9 MS. PINTAR: Stephanie Pintar.
- 10 MR. LAREDO: Were you previously sworn in this
- 11 proceeding?
- 12 MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 13 MR. LAREDO: Could you summarize your
- 14 background and state the position you hold for the
- 15 District?
- 16 MS. PINTAR: Yes. I've worked for the
- 17 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District since 1988
- 18 in several different capacities. My current position
- 19 is Water Demand Manager, and I manage the Water
- 20 Conservation and Permitting Program for the District.
- 21 MR. LAREDO: Did you cause to be prepared the
- 22 exhibit containing your testimony in this proceeding?
- MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: And do you have any corrections
- 25 or modifications to that?

- 1 MS. PINTAR: No.
- MR. LAREDO: Did you cause the exhibits
- 3 referenced there to be attached and did you review
- 4 those?
- 5 MS. PINTAR: Yes, I have.
- 6 MR. LAREDO: If asked the questions set forth
- 7 in your testimony, would the answers be the same as set
- 8 forth in your exhibit?
- 9 MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 10 MR. LAREDO: Do you have anything else you'd
- 11 like to add?
- MS. PINTAR: No.
- 13 KEVAN URQUHART
- 14 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 15 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- MR. LAREDO: Mr. Urquhart, could you please
- 17 state your full name?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: Kevan Urquhart.
- 19 MR. LAREDO: Could you please spell your last
- 20 name?
- 21 MR. URQUHART: Yes. The first name is spelled
- 22 differently too: K-e-v-a-n. And last name,
- 23 U-r-q-u-h-a-r-t.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: And you were previously sworn in
- 25 this proceeding?

- 1 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 2 MR. LAREDO: Could you state your background
- 3 and position that you hold with the Water Management
- 4 District?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: I am the Water Management
- 6 District Senior Fisheries Biologist in charge of its
- 7 Fisheries Program with two permanent and varying number
- 8 of temporary staff that assist us.
- 9 I have worked for the water district since
- 10 August 2006, and my prior experience in various
- 11 research functions at the California State Department
- 12 of Fish and Game is outlined in my resume, Exhibit
- 13 MPWMD KU-2.
- 14 I have a master's degree in biology from Cal
- 15 State University, Fullerton emphasizing marine biology
- 16 and ichthyology. I have a bachelor's degree from UC
- 17 Berkeley in zoology emphasizing ecology and aquatic
- 18 zoology.
- 19 I hold a certificate in land use environmental
- 20 planning from UC Davis extension, and I am one of the
- 21 few certified fisheries professionals by the American
- 22 Fisheries Society in California and a member of the
- 23 American Institute of Fisheries Research Biologists.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: Did you personally prepare the
- 25 testimony submitted this proceeding as Exhibit KU-1?

int. orgonization rest, i die	1	MR.	URQUHART:	Yes,	I	did
-------------------------------	---	-----	-----------	------	---	-----

- 2 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or
- 3 modifications of that testimony?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Yes, I do, a correction and
- 5 modification to one sentence. It is on page 10. It is
- 6 my response to question number 5. It is in the third
- 7 sentence that starts with the word assuming:
- 8 Assuming that at least two percent of
- 9 "the" -- instead of "those" -- the fall
- 10 juvenile fish -- insert "reared in this
- 11 area" -- could return two years later as
- 12 an adult to spawn in the river about
- 13 55 -- number corrected up from 48 --
- 14 more adult steelhead might return for
- 15 every mile of habitat rewetted
- 16 year-round in this year.
- 17 The next sentence remains the same with the
- 18 exception of the number 110 feet changes to 96 feet.
- 19 So it would read:
- 20 Phrased another way, the final cease and
- 21 desist order would have to insure
- 22 rewetting at least 96 feet of habitat
- 23 year-round to produce enough juvenile
- 24 steelhead so that at least one
- 25 additional adult steelhead might survive

- 1 to return to spawn on the river.
- 2 Those are the only corrections.
- 3 MR. LAREDO: So except for those corrections
- 4 then, your testimony would be as stated if I asked each
- 5 of those questions?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 7 MR. LAREDO: And as to the references in your
- 8 testimony, KU2 through KU10C, did you personally cause
- 9 those to be attached to your testimony?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 11 MR. LAREDO: Do you have anything else you'd
- 12 like to add?
- MR. URQUHART: No.
- 14 LARRY M. HAMPSON
- 15 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 16 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 17 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Hampson, could you please
- 18 state your name for the record?
- MR. HAMPSON: Larry Hampson.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: And you were previously sworn in
- 21 this proceeding?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I was.
- 23 MR. LAREDO: Could you summarize your
- 24 background and position that you hold with the
- 25 District?

```
1 MR. HAMPSON: I have worked for the Water
```

- 2 Management District since 1991 primarily on the Carmel
- 3 River. I have a bachelor's degree in engineering
- 4 science and a master's degree in business
- 5 administration, and I am a Registered Civil Engineer in
- 6 the State of California.
- 7 MR. LAREDO: And you had the opportunity to
- 8 prepare testimony for this proceeding?
- 9 MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I have.
- 10 MR. LAREDO: And that's marked as District
- 11 exhibit HL1; is that correct?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes.
- 13 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or
- 14 modifications you'd like to make to that testimony?
- 15 MR. HAMPSON: Yes. I have two minor
- 16 modifications. Page 17, line 25 reads Exhibit LH13.
- 17 That should be Exhibit LH18. Page 19, line 10, where
- 18 it reads Exhibit LH15 should be 19.
- 19 Those are the only two corrections I have.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: And you caused each of the
- 21 exhibits that are referenced in that testimony to be
- 22 attached; is that correct?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I did.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: So as modified, if asked the
- 25 questions set forth in your testimony, would the

1 answers be the same as are stated in your exhibit?

- 2 MR. HAMPSON: Yes, they would.
- 3 MR. LAREDO: Thank you.
- 4 THOMAS CHRISTENSEN
- 5 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 6 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 7 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Christensen.
- 8 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: Could you state your name?
- 10 MR. CHRISTENSEN: My name is Thomas
- 11 Christensen, C-h-r-i-s-t-e-n-s-e-n.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: And you were previously sworn?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 14 MR. LAREDO: You had an opportunity to prepare
- 15 testimony for this proceeding; is that correct?
- 16 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's correct.
- 17 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or
- 18 modifications to that testimony?
- 19 MR. CHRISTENSEN: No.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: And you also personally
- 21 supervised the exhibits and attachments referenced in
- 22 your testimony?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's correct.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: If I were to ask you the
- 25 questions that are stated in your prepared testimony,

1 would your answers be exactly the same as set forth?

- 2 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 3 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. Do you have anything
- 4 else you'd like to add?
- 5 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Just like to add my
- 6 qualifications. I have a --
- 7 MR. LAREDO: Thank you.
- 8 MR. CHRISTENSEN: -- degree in natural
- 9 resource management from Cal Poly, San Luis Obispo and
- 10 a master's in hydrology from the University of Nevada,
- 11 Reno.
- 12 I've been working on the Carmel River for ten
- 13 years quantifying impacts and stress to riparian
- 14 vegetation, and also been involved with many
- 15 restoration projects along the Carmel River.
- MR. LAREDO: And what is the position that you
- 17 hold with the District?
- 18 MR. CHRISTENSEN: The position I hold with the
- 19 District is Riparian Projects Coordinator.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. Anything else to add?
- 21 MR. CHRISTENSEN: No.
- 22 HENRIETTA STERN
- 23 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT
- 24 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- MR. LAREDO: Henrietta Stern, could you please

- 1 state your name?
- MS. STERN: My name is Henrietta Stern,
- 3 S-t-e-r-n.
- 4 MR. LAREDO: And you were previously sworn?
- 5 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 6 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. Could you state your
- 7 background and position that you hold with the
- 8 District?
- 9 MS. STERN: Yes. I'm a Project Manager with
- 10 the District. A secondary function is Public
- 11 Information Representative.
- 12 My primary duties have to do with CEQA and
- 13 NEQA compliance for either District projects where we
- 14 are the applicant and are proposing or evaluation of
- 15 other projects that may need permits from our agency.
- 17 distribution system permit process. That entails
- 18 people who wish to obtain permits for mostly new wells
- 19 within the District.
- 20 As the Public Information Officer, I handle a
- 21 lot of questions from the public. That is somewhat of
- 22 a disaggregated function; I do not handle all
- 23 questions.
- 24 My background is a bachelor's in zoology from
- 25 UC Davis and master's in ecology, also from UC Davis.

1 MR. LAREDO: And you had an opportunity to

- 2 prepare testimony for this proceeding that is displayed
- 3 on the State Board website as HS-1.
- 4 MS. STERN: I'm not sure if it is displayed on
- 5 the State Board website as HS-1. Is it Exhibit HS-1.
- 6 My understanding is there may be an inaccuracy on the
- 7 State Board website.
- 8 MR. LAREDO: You did prepare the testimony
- 9 that's characterized as HS-1?
- MS. STERN: Yes.
- 11 MR. LAREDO: And you supervised the production
- 12 of the attachments and exhibits to that exhibit?
- 13 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 14 MR. LAREDO: Do you have any corrections or
- 15 modifications to the testimony?
- MS. STERN: No.
- MR. LAREDO: If asked each of those questions,
- 18 would your answers be as set forth?
- MS. STERN: Yes.
- MR. LAREDO: Do you have anything else you'd
- 21 like to add?
- MS. STERN: No.
- MR. LAREDO: Thank you.
- 24 DARBY FUERST
- 25 Called by MONTEREY PENINSULA WATER MANAGEMENT DISTRICT

- 1 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. LAREDO
- 2 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Fuerst, if I could ask you to
- 3 state your name.
- 4 MR. FUERST: Darby Fuerst. D-a-r-b-y,
- 5 F-u-e-r-s-t.
- 6 MR. LAREDO: And you were -- you previously
- 7 took the oath; is that correct?
- 8 MR. FUERST: Yes, I did.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: Could you please state your
- 10 background and the position you currently hold with the
- 11 District?
- 12 MR. FUERST: I have bachelor's degrees in
- 13 geological science and English literature, a master's
- 14 degree in hydrology and water resources administration.
- 15 I have worked over 26 years of professional
- 16 experience at the local, state, and federal levels, and
- 17 I have worked for the District since 1985.
- 18 I've been employed as Interim General Manager
- 19 since March of 2008. Prior to that, I was the general
- 20 manager of the District between December 1995 and June
- 21 of 2001.
- 22 And in addition to the management
- 23 responsibilities, I have also served as Senior
- 24 Hydrologist at the District during that time and have
- 25 been responsible for development, maintenance, and

1 application of the District's principal analytical

- 2 tool, the Carmel Valley Simulation Model.
- 3 MR. LAREDO: You previously testified in Phase
- 4 1 of these proceedings in June of this year?
- 5 MR. FUERST: Yes, I did.
- 6 MR. LAREDO: You had an opportunity to prepare
- 7 testimony for these Phase 2 hearings; is that accurate?
- 8 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: That has been referenced as
- 10 DF-9B; is that accurate?
- 11 MR. FUERST: I think it was 9A.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. Do you have any
- 13 corrections or modifications to make to that testimony?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 15 On page 3, question 2 -- well, actually, on
- 16 page 2 under question 1, the exhibit should be
- 17 MPWMD-DF1 instead of DF2. And page 3, under question
- 18 2, paragraph 4 it should be Exhibit MPWMD DF2 instead
- 19 of DF1.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. You personally
- 21 supervised the protection of DF 10, 11, and 12; is that
- 22 accurate?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 24 MR. LAREDO: As corrected by the modifications
- 25 you've just spoken to, is your testimony accurate?

- 1 MR. FUERST: Yes, it is.
- 2 MR. LAREDO: If I asked you each of those
- 3 questions, would your answers be the same as set forth?
- 4 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 5 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. I believe that you
- 6 have caused to be prepared 12 slides that provide an
- 7 aid to summarize your testimony; is that accurate?
- 8 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: If I could ask you to present
- 10 that slide presentation, I think it will facilitate our
- 11 direct examination.
- 12 I think it would be easiest if we just go
- 13 ahead and make this as a presentation instead of
- 14 question-and-answer.
- 15 MR. FUERST: In terms of the District's role
- 16 as a regional manager, this is the Monterey
- 17 Peninsula -- what we refer to as the Monterey Peninsula
- 18 water resource system, and it shows that the District,
- 19 as a California special district created by the State
- 20 Legislature, that we are a local agency with regional
- 21 responsibilities, that we were charged with providing
- 22 integrated management of the surface and groundwater
- 23 resources in the Monterey Peninsula area.
- 24 This map of the area shows the Peninsula but
- 25 also shows the principal water resources in the area.

1 It shows the Carmel River watershed, and the main stem

- 2 and principal tributaries.
- 3 And then it also shows in the shaded blue area
- 4 within the Carmel River watershed the Carmel Valley
- 5 Alluvial Aquifer, the aquifer that underlies the Carmel
- 6 River, and is within the State Board's jurisdiction as
- 7 defined in Order 95-10.
- 8 It also shows to the north of the Carmel River
- 9 Basin the Seaside Groundwater Basin which has been
- 10 discussed and shows the breakdown of the different
- 11 units that have been determined by the court in that
- 12 adjudication.
- 13 I think it's worth noting that in providing
- 14 integrated resource management the District looks at
- 15 both surface water and groundwater -- groundwater,
- 16 whether it's percolating groundwater or surface flow or
- 17 subterranean stream. In addition, the District looks
- 18 at demand management activities as well as supply
- 19 augmentation.
- 20 So we try to take a comprehensive integrative
- 21 look at resources -- resource management in this area.
- 22 And we interact on a regular basis with the State Water
- 23 Resources Control Board, the California Public
- 24 Utilities Commission, and the local jurisdictions and
- 25 the Seaside Groundwater Basin Watermaster.

The next slide just quickly shows a breakdown

- 2 of Cal Am demand by user type, and this is based on Cal
- 3 Am's metered production in water year 2007, from
- 4 October of '06 to September of '07. And you can see,
- 5 as was discussed, the green slice is single-family
- 6 residential. The next slice going clockwise is
- 7 multifamily residential.
- 8 Together those include about 54 percent of the
- 9 usage. Residential is 46 percent, and multiresidential
- 10 is 9 percent to 55.
- 11 The next slice, which is the gray segment, is
- 12 the commercial use, and that's about 22 percent.
- 13 The remainder are smaller slices where a golf
- 14 course is shown there -- excuse me. Industrial is a
- 15 very small slice, 1 percent. Then golf course
- 16 represents 3 percent of the metered use from Cal Am.
- 17 Public authority is 7 percent. Then there's a small
- 18 amount for other, miscellaneous.
- 19 And then lastly, the larger blue slice at the
- 20 top is unaccounted-for water. That's actually not
- 21 metered consumption; but to complete the amount of
- 22 water, accounted for and unaccounted for, this shows
- 23 how much water Cal Am produced and delivered to its
- 24 customers in water year 2007.
- 25 MR. LAREDO: So just focusing to

1 unaccounted-for water, that's the difference between

- 2 Cal Am's metered sales and the remainder of its
- 3 production?
- 4 MR. FUERST: Yes. In an earlier -- in my
- 5 presentation in June, I showed what Cal Am's production
- 6 was. And this shows when you subtract the metered
- 7 consumption what the difference would be for water year
- 8 2007, which is essentially 12 percent unaccounted-for
- 9 water.
- 10 The next slide just shows average daily use
- 11 per single-family resident in the Monterey Peninsula
- 12 area within the Water Management District served by Cal
- 13 Am in their main system. And it shows it for water
- 14 years three, four, five, six, and seven.
- 15 And as shown, you can see it ranges from a
- 16 high of 74 gallons per capita per day in 2003 to just
- 17 over 70 gallons per capita, or person, per day in 2007.
- 18 And I want to stress that this is based on metered
- 19 production for all of the single-family residents. So
- 20 this is use by a person in a household. It does not
- 21 include use by that person elsewhere.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Mr. Fuerst, I'm a
- 23 little bit confused about what you're doing here given
- 24 the discussion that took place yesterday about the
- 25 PowerPoint with Sierra Club.

Is this new information that isn't in your

- 2 exhibits, or is this information in your exhibit?
- 3 MR. FUERST: It's discussed in my testimony on
- 4 page 6. Not exact numbers, but the discussion on per
- 5 capita use per day.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: But you've
- 7 supplemented that discussion with additional
- 8 information; is that correct?
- 9 MR. FUERST: I have added additional years.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: And additional data
- 11 points?
- 12 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: And going back to
- 14 your pie chart prior? There aren't actually numbers on
- 15 the pie chart, but I was looking for that very
- 16 information and didn't see it in the testimony. Is it
- 17 in the testimony someplace?
- 18 MR. FUERST: No, it's not in the testimony.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Is it in the
- 20 exhibit someplace?
- 21 MR. FUERST: It's discussed in an exhibit by
- 22 Stephanie Pintar on a rationing plan, how these user
- 23 categories are considered by the District.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Go back to that
- 25 slide for a moment. All right. Now there aren't any

1 numbers here, but you've shown a pie -- where are the

- 2 numbers that represent the slices of the pie?
- 3 MR. FUERST: They're not shown on the slide.
- 4 They're not in my testimony.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: And are they in any
- 6 of the exhibits submitted by the Water Management
- 7 District?
- 8 MR. FUERST: No.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I didn't think so.
- 10 The only place I saw them was in Exhibit A of Mayor
- 11 Pendergrass's exhibit, and I don't know if those
- 12 numbers match up to your pie chart or not.
- 13 MR. FUERST: They do other than for the
- 14 unaccounted-for water.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: So this slide
- 16 represents -- visually represents the numbers he
- 17 provided plus an for adjustment unaccounted-for water?
- 18 MR. FUERST: Right. For water year 2007. He
- 19 showed 1988 and 2007.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Right.
- 21 MR. FUERST: This would just be 2007.
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Well, I'm going to
- 23 turn to our staff here, and Mr. Baggett is more
- 24 familiar with these matters. But we have information
- 25 being introduced that isn't in your exhibits, and I

- 1 want be to clear about what we're doing here.
- 2 I don't know what else is coming through other
- 3 slides, but I've been looking for some of this
- 4 information and it's suddenly appearing. I'm
- 5 delighted, but we need to take care of the process.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: So to understand
- 7 it, this is just a graphic representation of what is
- 8 already in?
- 9 MR. LAREDO: That's correct. This is just for
- 10 summary purposes. We are not proposing to use this as
- 11 evidence. This is a summary of Mr. Fuerst's testimony.
- 12 The data on this slide also derives from
- 13 Stephanie Pintar's Exhibit 3 and Mr. Fuerst's written
- 14 testimony. But this is only for demonstrative purposes
- 15 to help facilitate the --
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: As long as the
- 17 underlying numbers are someplace in the exhibits. If
- 18 you could refer to the exhibit, it would be very
- 19 helpful.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: They're not. He
- 21 just told me that they're not. The underlying numbers
- 22 aren't anywhere in the exhibits.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I thought they
- 24 were.
- 25 MR. FUERST: This slide, the numbers are in

- 1 the exhibit introduced by Mayor Pendergrass.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: With an adjustment
- 3 which we don't precisely know what the adjustment was.
- 4 Perhaps we need to --
- 5 MR. FUERST: The adjustment would --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Well, I have a
- 7 solution. Let's hear from Mr. Fife first.
- 8 MR. FIFE: If I could try to offer to be
- 9 helpful, we -- because of the questions that were
- 10 raised during the cities' testimony yesterday about
- 11 these numbers and providing these numbers, we had
- 12 planned, on cross-examination of Mr. Fuerst, to offer
- 13 into evidence an exhibit from the District's files that
- 14 actually provides all of these numbers that we're
- 15 discussing.
- 16 We were -- the purpose of the
- 17 cross-examination was simply going to be to offer this.
- 18 We could offer it now --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: No, no, no. That's
- 20 fine. We can --
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: We will not allow
- 22 this exhibit -- this slide into evidence. We
- 23 understand it's demonstrative. I think there also is
- 24 rebuttal, and there's an opportunity to bring this
- 25 information in. So I think you can see this is very

- 1 important to this Board. Continue.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: As long as there's
- 3 a process for getting the information.
- 4 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Baggett, I'd like to
- 5 emphasize that none of these slides are being offered
- 6 into evidence. They are merely for demonstrative
- 7 purposes to facilitate the presentation of the
- 8 eight-member panel.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: In fairness to the
- 10 Sierra Club, one could have said the same thing
- 11 yesterday, so --
- 12 MR. LAREDO: But they did not.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: But I did, so.
- 14 STAFF ENGINEER MONA: Staff believes that
- 15 while we are reviewing the testimony transcribed in the
- 16 transcript, it would be very useful to have a copy of
- 17 this PowerPoint available to assist in our review of
- 18 that transcript; in fact, it could be useful to have a
- 19 copy of this PowerPoint submitted as an exhibit just so
- 20 that we can follow the transcript.
- 21 MR. LAREDO: May I suggest that we mark it for
- 22 identification purposes? We will not be moving this
- 23 into evidence unless requested to do so.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I'm not sure I want
- 25 to sit here and listen to it if I can't rely on it in

- 1 any way. I'm not sure what good it does me.
- 2 MR. LAREDO: We're prepared to offer it into
- 3 evidence if it will be accepted. With that, may I
- 4 suggest you move to your slide number five which I
- 5 believe is a reproduction --
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: It's going to be
- 7 like Dr. Williams. It will be slide-by-slide whether
- 8 we allow this in or not.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: This, I believe, is a
- 10 reproduction of your DF-10; is that accurate?
- 11 MR. SATO: May I say something? You know, to
- 12 try to help the process along here, I think the
- 13 Prosecution Team is probably prepared to stipulate that
- 14 this can come in as evidence.
- 15 You know, if he wants to mark it right now for
- 16 demonstration purposes, and then we can actually
- 17 have -- after we see the slides and see what's in
- 18 there, we'd be happy probably to stipulate, assuming
- 19 there's nothing bizarre in the next few slides. We
- 20 haven't seen any version of this slide show yet.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's continue.
- 22 MR. FUERST: The next slide is derived from
- 23 MPWMD DF-10. This is actually the right side of that
- 24 table, and it's just been simplified for presentation
- 25 purposes.

- What it's trying to do is convert the
- 2 percentages that have been discussed into actual acre
- 3 feet. Because again, remember, we're talking about a
- 4 percent reduction on a portion of the system. We're
- 5 trying to look at this in an integrated manner.
- 6 And through the cease and desist order, that
- 7 would be a reduction on Cal Am's diversions from the
- 8 Carmel River. Those diversions account for about
- 9 75 percent of Cal Am's supply to meet the community
- 10 needs.
- 11 In addition, Cal Am gets 25 percent of their
- 12 supply from the Seaside Basin. And so when you take
- 13 percentages of different bases, you're going to get
- 14 different numbers.
- So this shows for water years from 2009
- 16 through 2015 what the reductions would be as specified
- 17 in the draft CDO. And when there would be a 15 percent
- 18 reduction in the first two years, that would equate to
- 19 1,693 that would need to be conserved or replaced.
- 20 Similarly, that would increase to a total of
- 21 20 over the next two years, and that reflects a
- 22 reduction requirement of 2,257, and that would change
- 23 in 2013 to just under --
- 24 MR. LAREDO: Those units are in acre feet?
- 25 MR. FUERST: All in acre feet.

1 And in 2013 and -14, it would be 3,950. And

- 2 then the last reduction called for in the draft CDO
- 3 would occur at the beginning of water year 2015 which
- 4 would be October of 2014, and that would be 5,643.
- 5 All of these percentages are off the current
- 6 base of Cal Am's allowed to produce of 11,285 acre
- 7 feet. So those are the reductions on the Carmel River
- 8 side of Cal Am's operations.
- 9 The next slide --
- 10 MR. LAREDO: And again, this slide derives
- from Darby Fuerst, DF-10?
- 12 MR. FUERST: Correct.
- 13 And what -- this is a shortened version
- 14 because DF-10 runs these reductions out from 2009 all
- 15 the way through 2021 when the reductions are scheduled
- 16 for the Seaside Basin adjudication. I've only run that
- 17 out to 2015 here to conform with the proposed draft
- 18 CDO.
- 19 And here you can see the percent reduction for
- 20 all of the standard producers or really what are
- 21 referred to as appropriators in the coastal area, the
- 22 Seaside Groundwater Basin.
- 23 And what I'm showing under the acre foot
- 24 column are reductions that will be borne by Cal Am in
- 25 each of those years unless there are not -- unless

- 1 replacement sources are found.
- 2 As you can see, there will be a 313 acre foot
- 3 reduction required starting this year. And then the
- 4 next two years, it will go to 417, then in 2012 it will
- 5 increase by 10 percent. It would go to 835 for three
- 6 years. And then the third cut shown here is 2015, and
- 7 the total -- the reduction would be 1,253.
- 8 I only note that the 2009 is different than
- 9 the 10 and 11 because the reduction is only being
- 10 applied in 9 of the 12 months of the water year.
- 11 So again, this is part of the calculus where
- 12 there are reductions that could be imposed on the
- 13 Carmel River Basin and also in the Seaside Groundwater
- 14 Basin which would affect Cal Am's overall ability to
- 15 meet the community needs.
- 16 MR. LAREDO: But DF-10 projects the Seaside
- 17 Basin diversion reductions beyond 2015; isn't that
- 18 correct?
- MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: So how long will those reductions
- 21 continue to take effect?
- 22 MR. FUERST: There would be an additional
- 23 reduction in 2018 that would cause Cal Am to reduce by
- 24 the 12 -- 1253 would go to eight -- 1,684. The final
- 25 reduction would occur in 2021 at which time Cal Am

- 1 would be required to reduce its diversions from the
- 2 coastal areas by 2.010 acre feet. They would have --
- 3 they would have at that time the ability to produce
- 4 1,494 acre feet.
- 5 The next chart just summarizes based on the
- 6 current allowed amounts. In 2008, it is the
- 7 11,285 acre feet from the Carmel River. That is the --
- 8 on this chart, which shows for water years 2008 through
- 9 2015 along the X axis; and then the Y axis is the
- 10 number of acre feet that would remain for Cal Am
- 11 customer service in their main system in the Monterey
- 12 District following the proposed diversions -- diversion
- 13 reductions in the draft CDO and the Seaside Basin
- 14 adjudication.
- 15 The darker blue, the bottom part of the bar is
- 16 what would remain from Carmel River and the underlying
- 17 alluvial aquifer, and the upper part of each bar is
- 18 what Cal Am could produce from the coastal subarea of
- 19 the Seaside Groundwater Basin for its main system.
- 20 As you can see on the left-most bar for water
- 21 year 2008, it -- the total is 14,789 acre feet. And
- 22 that reflects the 11,285 for Carmel River and the
- 23 3,504 acre feet Cal Am is allowed to produce from the
- 24 coastal area.
- 25 And then you can see how the reductions are --

- 1 would be -- the reductions would affect the water
- 2 remaining going from close to 15,000 in 2008 to under
- 3 8,000 in 2015. And it's the District --
- 4 CHIEF COUNSEL TAYLOR: Pardon me. And where
- 5 is this particular information found in your current
- 6 testimony or exhibits?
- 7 MR. FUERST: This is derived from the previous
- 8 slide which showed --
- 9 CHIEF COUNSEL TAYLOR: Two previous slides?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 11 CHIEF COUNSEL TAYLOR: Thank you.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: Could you clarify, I believe
- 13 going on to the next set of slides, the District's
- 14 position with respect to the key issues presented in
- 15 this proceeding?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 17 As we understand the key issues identified by
- 18 the State Board -- try to focus on those. Should the
- 19 Board adopt the draft CDO? And if adopted, should any
- 20 modifications be made to the measures in the draft CDO.
- 21 And if modified, what is the basis for each
- 22 modifications.
- Next slide shows the District position as
- 24 adopted in a resolution that was presented in my June
- 25 testimony, is that the cease and desist order against

- 1 Cal Am should not be adopted as drafted. If it is
- 2 adopted, the draft CDO should be modified so that the
- 3 proposed diversion reductions are realistic,
- 4 achievable, and most importantly do not jeopardize
- 5 public health and safety in the Monterey Peninsula
- 6 area.
- 7 In that regard, based on the current per
- 8 capita per day amount of 70 gallons per person, which
- 9 is reflected in my earlier testimony and the graph I
- 10 showed and the standard proposed by the Prosecution
- 11 Team, we believe that any further reductions would
- 12 jeopardize the public health and safety of the
- 13 Peninsula. So we're not recommending any further
- 14 reductions at this point.
- The next slide -- before I go to that point,
- 16 we also feel it's important that any proposed reduction
- 17 schedule should be modified to take into account the
- 18 reductions that are specified for from the Seaside
- 19 Basin that Cal Am may be required to make.
- 20 In addition, the proposed reductions should be
- 21 tied to development of specific water supply
- 22 alternatives. An example of those include both the
- 23 District's and Cal Am's joint Phase 1 aquifer storage
- 24 project that was described in my earlier testimony as
- 25 well as the Phase 2 which we're just embarking on as

- 1 well as Cal Am's Coastal Water Project.
- In addition, the District has requested --
- 3 this was in my testimony in June -- that we focus on a
- 4 smaller -- development of a smaller desalination plant
- 5 in Seaside that could possibly come online sooner.
- 6 In addition, we're working with the Monterey
- 7 Regional Water Pollution Control Agency on a recycling
- 8 project which they refer to as a groundwater
- 9 replenishment program. And you also heard about the
- 10 DRA sponsored regional plan.
- 11 All of those are alternatives that, should
- 12 they come online, whatever schedule is proposed should
- 13 take account for those.
- 14 The next slide addresses while -- if Cal Am is
- 15 allowed to continue its diversions, what measures
- 16 should be taken to protect the Public Trust resources.
- 17 The District believes that additional
- 18 mitigation measures to protect the Public Trust
- 19 resources should be included in the draft -- should be
- 20 included in the CDO during periods of continuing
- 21 diversions. And special emphasis should be given to
- 22 projects that either maintain or improve flow
- 23 conditions during the low-flow season which is usually
- 24 from June through November of each year.
- The next slide.

More specifically -- and again, this is taken

- 2 directly from Exhibit MPWMD DF-11. This is just the
- 3 table, and you've seen this from earlier testimony.
- 4 This doesn't have the dollar amounts and the schedule
- 5 shown, but this is for presentation purposes, shows the
- 6 mitigation measures that we have proposed, that we have
- 7 developed based on direction from our Board and
- 8 submitted to the National Marine Fisheries Service.
- 9 There are -- as you have heard, there are nine
- 10 measures here. There's an original ranking from the
- 11 National Marine Fisheries Service. That's from an
- 12 interagency group which we participated on. And then
- 13 on the left column are the ranks that we assigned to
- 14 these nine projects that we feel would -- are in
- 15 addition to the District's current mitigation
- 16 program -- and these measures could help improve the
- 17 condition of the steelhead.
- 18 The last slide I believe shows the witnesses
- 19 that are here today and their related areas of
- 20 expertise, and they are available to answer any
- 21 questions, as am I.
- MR. LAREDO: Thank you, Mr. Fuerst.
- 23 That concludes our case-in-chief.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 25 I think what we will do is what we did in

- 1 Phase 1 where we reversed the order of the
- 2 cross-examination and begin with Cal Am. Is that a
- 3 problem with the parties?
- 4 And Mr. Rubin, do we want to continue now, or
- 5 do you want to take a 30-minute lunch break and come
- 6 back? What is the pleasure?
- 7 MR. RUBIN: I'm ready to cross-examine the
- 8 witnesses, so whatever the Hearing Officers prefer.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: How long do you
- 10 anticipate?
- 11 MR. RUBIN: More than 30 minutes, for sure.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: And less than what,
- 13 for sure?
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Five hours?
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Come on. Do you
- 16 have a sense --
- 17 MR. RUBIN: It's going to take quite a bit of
- 18 time. We have eight witnesses. I believe I have
- 19 questions for seven of the eight. My guess is it's
- 20 going to take at least two hours.
- 21 This is critical, critical testimony here; and
- 22 I think very important information could be elicited
- 23 through cross-examination.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I suspect the
- 25 Prosecution Team has got more than one or two questions

- 1 also.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Shall we go off the
- 3 record and discuss time?
- 4 (Discussion off the record)
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's go back on
- 6 the record. We'll go for an hour and take --
- 7 45 minutes, and then we'll take a break.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Mr. Rubin, I
- 9 appreciate the meticulous way in which you prepare for
- 10 cross-examination. But I would urge you to move to the
- 11 important points as quickly as possible.
- 12 It isn't necessary to, for example, ask the
- 13 witnesses, as you would in trial court, to verify that
- 14 they said something that they already said and already
- 15 submitted in writing. I understand that's necessary in
- 16 other situations. But things like that, if you can
- 17 speed things up here, I'd appreciate it.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: I will try to work through my
- 19 questions; but obviously, part of the issue is to make
- 20 sure that we have a clear record in case we need to
- 21 rely upon it.
- 22 (Laughter)
- MR. RUBIN: I will try to be quick. That's
- 24 one of the reasons I try to prepare ahead of time, is
- 25 so we can get to the questions we need to without undue

- 1 delay.
- I have questions directed specifically to
- 3 members of the panel. My first set of questions is
- 4 directed towards Mr. Christensen.
- 5 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Christensen, is there a
- 7 natural fluctuation in riparian habitat that occurs as
- 8 hydrologic changes?
- 9 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: During drier year types, the
- 11 riparian habitat naturally reduces?
- 12 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Over prolonged times, yes.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And conversely, during wetter year
- 14 types, the riparian habitat naturally increases?
- 15 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes. To a certain point.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that the measures
- 17 required under Order 95-10 are significantly
- 18 contributing to the recovery of the Carmel River
- 19 riparian corridor?
- 20 MR. CHRISTENSEN: I think it has helped by
- 21 increasing the diversions and focusing the diversions
- 22 downstream as opposed to being diverted at San Clemente
- 23 Dam.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: So in response to my question, if
- 25 you believe the measures required in Order 95-10 are

1 significantly contributing to the recovery of the

- 2 Carmel River riparian corridor, you would agree?
- 3 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes. With the addition that
- 4 we have been extremely lucky with the natural rainfall
- 5 patterns in the last years since 1995.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: So if I understand your testimony
- 7 today: You do believe that the measures required in
- 8 Order 95-10 have improved the riparian corridor; the
- 9 natural conditions have also contributed to the
- 10 improvement of the corridor?
- 11 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Now I believe as part of the
- 13 testimony you provided on your background as well as in
- 14 your written testimony, you indicated that multiple
- 15 restoration projects have been undertaken since the
- 16 issuance of Order 95-10; is that correct?
- 17 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: And have those restoration
- 19 activities also contributed to the significant recovery
- 20 of the riparian corridor?
- 21 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Do you have a sense of how many
- 23 restoration projects have been undertaken since Order
- 24 95-10 was issued?
- 25 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Are you asking specifically

1 District projects, or projects performed by Caltrans or

- 2 other interested parties?
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Let's start first with the
- 4 District. How many activities, programs has the
- 5 District implemented since Order 95-10 was issued that
- 6 you believe have helped contribute to the significant
- 7 recovery of the riparian corridor within the Carmel
- 8 Valley river basin?
- 9 MR. CHRISTENSEN: We have the Red Rock
- 10 project, and we have many informal activities such as
- 11 planting along the banks and irrigating along those
- 12 banks. But the biggest one was the Red Rock project,
- 13 the All Saints project in 1999, and then smaller scale,
- 14 less formal projects.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: I should be clear. I'm directing
- 16 those questions to you because I understand from your
- 17 testimony that it might be most appropriate. If
- 18 there's somebody else on the panel that has more
- 19 information, obviously feel free to supplement.
- 20 And you mentioned an irrigation project. The
- 21 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District maintains
- 22 a program to irrigate riparian habitat?
- 23 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: And the intent of the riparian
- 25 habitat irrigation program is to avoid or minimize

1 stress that might otherwise be caused to the habitat?

- 2 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Christensen, on page -- excuse
- 4 me -- paragraph 6 of your written testimony which has
- 5 been marked Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 6 District TC-1, you note floodplain development has
- 7 affected storage capacity in San Clemente and Los
- 8 Padres reservoirs; is that correct?
- 9 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Which page are you on?
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Paragraph 6. I believe it begins
- 11 on page 3.
- MR. LAREDO: Do you have a line reference?
- 13 MR. RUBIN: There's general discussion. I
- 14 believe it begins on line 24, page 3 of your written
- 15 testimony?
- 16 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Okay. I'll just read it:
- 17 A combination of floodplain development
- in the 16-mile alluvial section,
- 19 trapping of sediment load behind the
- 20 dams and the reservoir and gravel mining
- 21 in the channel bottom downstream of the
- 22 dams has led to incision as shown in
- 23 Exhibit TC-3.
- MR. RUBIN: So maybe you can characterize for
- 25 me, what effect does floodplain development have --

- 1 excuse me; strike that.
- What effect has floodplain development had on
- 3 the riparian corridor?
- 4 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Well, when the floodplain is
- 5 developed through agriculture or additional houses,
- 6 riparian vegetation is often cleared and removed.
- 7 People put in gardens. People put in lawns. Things of
- 8 that nature.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: And you reference a 16-mile
- 10 alluvial section. Can you describe that a little bit
- 11 more?
- 12 MR. CHRISTENSEN: This 16-mile alluvial
- 13 section is much wider than the canyon-controlled
- 14 portion of the Carmel River in the upper watershed. So
- 15 this is the area where we see wider stands of riparian
- 16 vegetation, more opportunity for riparian vegetation.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: And specifically, like Rivermile
- 18 marks --
- 19 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That would be from the ocean
- 20 at Rivermile 0 and moving 16 miles upstream.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Has floodplain development
- 22 affected other sections of the Carmel River?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: How much of the Carmel River do
- 25 you believe is affected by floodplain development,

- 1 approximately?
- 2 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Difficult to say without
- 3 doing a GIS analysis, but there -- it depends on what
- 4 we're talking about. If we're talking about the area
- 5 of a roof, and then you want to include parking lots
- 6 and things like that -- I don't have that answer.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Okay. Do you believe that the
- 8 Carmel River has been affected by gravel mining?
- 9 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: In particular, you are of the
- 11 opinion gravel mining has adversely affected the Carmel
- 12 River riparian corridor?
- 13 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Historically, but it has not
- 14 been an issue recently. It has not been a significant
- 15 issue recently since 1995.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: Have floodplain structures such as
- 17 levees been placed within the riparian areas of the
- 18 Carmel River?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Have roads been placed within the
- 21 riparian areas of the Carmel River?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Have homes been placed within the
- 24 riparian areas of the Carmel River?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.

1 MR. RUBIN: Do floodplain structures within

- 2 the riparian area adversely affect the riparian
- 3 corridor of the Carmel River?
- 4 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: And do roads within the riparian
- 6 area adversely affect the riparian corridor of the
- 7 Carmel River?
- 8 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Do homes placed within the
- 10 riparian area adversely affect the riparian corridor of
- 11 the Carmel River?
- 12 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Are there other activities within
- 14 the riparian area that affect the riparian corridor?
- 15 MR. LAREDO: Could you be specific as to other
- 16 activities?
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Is there anything that affects the
- 18 riparian area other than what we discussed today that
- 19 affects the riparian corridor of the Carmel River?
- 20 Let me restate that. I apologize.
- 21 We've discussed today a number of factors that
- 22 are affecting the riparian corridor of the Carmel
- 23 River, correct?
- 24 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Correct.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Are there any other factors that

1 are affecting the riparian corridor of the Carmel River

- 2 other than those we discussed today?
- 3 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Diversion of water. Maximum
- 4 extent of groundwater withdrawal during the season.
- 5 Illegal cutting. Off-road vehicles in the riparian
- 6 corridor. And -- well, I'll stop there.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Now in paragraph 12 of your
- 8 written testimony, appears page 6 in your written
- 9 testimony that has been marked as Monterey Peninsula
- 10 Water Management District TC-1, you provide an example
- 11 of the benefits to the riparian corridor caused by
- 12 actions of the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 13 District; is that correct?
- 14 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Are you referring to the
- 15 table?
- 16 MR. RUBIN: Just the paragraph in general.
- 17 Does it provide an example of the benefits to the
- 18 riparian corridor caused by actions of the Monterey
- 19 Peninsula Water Management District?
- 20 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That, and a change to
- 21 diversion points along the Carmel River and fairly
- 22 normal to wet years of rainfall.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: Paragraph 12 uses the word
- 24 "example"; is that correct?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.

MR. RUBIN: Is it correct to state that by the

- 2 use of "example" you are aware of other areas of the
- 3 Carmel River that have benefitted from riparian
- 4 corridor restoration projects?
- 5 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: And some of those other projects
- 7 you identified for us earlier?
- 8 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Paragraph 24 of your written
- 10 testimony, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 11 TC-1, I believe you state that:
- 12 The Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 13 District revegetates bare banks and
- 14 violation areas.
- 15 Is that correct?
- 16 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Can you explain what you mean by
- 18 violation area?
- 19 MR. CHRISTENSEN: We frequently have residents
- 20 that either trim or remove riparian vegetation without
- 21 benefit of a permit. So we contact those property
- 22 owners and discuss revegetation plans and do
- 23 revegetation to remedy the violation.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: And do you know how many
- 25 violations have occurred since 1995?

- 1 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Hundreds.
- MR. RUBIN: Mr. Christensen, I believe in
- 3 paragraph 31 of your written testimony there is a
- 4 reference to the California red-legged frog; is that
- 5 correct?
- 6 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's correct.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the population of
- 8 the California red-legged frog within the Carmel River
- 9 watershed has improved since 1995?
- 10 MR. CHRISTENSEN: No, I don't.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: On page 13 of your written
- 12 testimony, Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 13 TC-1, you indicate that:
- 14 The Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 15 District has been unable to demonstrate
- 16 and filter out all of the factors that
- 17 affect avian diversity as it relates to
- 18 water extraction.
- 20 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Can one conclude from your
- 22 statement that the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 23 District does not understand the relationship between
- 24 abundance of avian species within the Carmel River
- 25 watershed and Carmel River water extractions by

- 1 California American Water?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Has the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 4 Management District established a statistical
- 5 relationship between riparian habitat used by
- 6 California red-legged frog and Carmel River water
- 7 extractions by California American Water?
- 8 MR. CHRISTENSEN: We have done small-scale
- 9 analysis of the drawdown of off-channel pools
- 10 associated with a drop in stage in the river. But
- 11 there has not been a rigorous statistical analysis
- 12 done.
- MR. RUBIN: And the analysis that you just
- 14 spoke of deals with drawdown of pools?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes, that's drawdown of
- 16 pools in the alluvial aquifer that are very dependent
- 17 on the surface stage of the river.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: The work that's been done is not
- 19 directly related to the population levels of red-legged
- 20 frogs within the Carmel River Valley; is that correct?
- 21 MR. CHRISTENSEN: No. It's just at breeding
- 22 sites.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: Has the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 24 Management District established a statistical
- 25 relationship between the quantity of riparian

1 vegetation and Carmel River water extractions by

- 2 California American Water?
- 3 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Could you repeat the
- 4 question?
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Sure.
- 6 Has the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 7 District established a statistical relationship between
- 8 the quantity of riparian vegetation and Carmel River
- 9 water extractions by California American Water?
- 10 MR. CHRISTENSEN: We report what we find
- 11 through the monitoring riparian vegetation in the
- 12 riparian corridor monitoring reports which looks at how
- 13 depth to groundwater is impacting vegetation moisture
- 14 stress.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: But has -- ask my question one
- 16 more time because I'm not sure if you answered it.
- 17 Has the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 18 District established a statistical relationship between
- 19 two factors, the first being the quantity of riparian
- 20 vegetation and the second being Carmel River water
- 21 extractions by California American Water?
- MR. CHRISTENSEN: No.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: Is it correct to state that you
- 24 hold the belief that it is difficult to assess the
- 25 overall benefit to establish riparian habitat if

1 California American Water were ordered to reduce its

- 2 diversions from the Carmel River as proposed by the
- 3 Prosecution Team?
- 4 MR. CHRISTENSEN: That is correct. Without a
- 5 surface and groundwater model that is linked, it would
- 6 be difficult to establish that relationship at this
- 7 time.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. No further questions
- 9 for you.
- 10 Next I have a series of questions for
- 11 Mr. Urquhart.
- MR. URQUHART: Very good.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Urquhart, you are a fisheries
- 14 biologist?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: That's correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Were you present during the
- 17 testimony of Ms. Ambrosius?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: Yes, I was.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you agree that the steelhead
- 20 are affected by a number of different factors within
- 21 the Carmel River?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: And those factors include: Loss
- 24 of habitat, climate change, recreational fishing, ocean
- 25 conditions, predation, development, physical

1 impediments to fish passage, alterations of floodplain

- 2 and channels, sedimentation, urban and rural waste
- 3 discharge, and the spread and propagation of exotic
- 4 species?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: I agree with all of those
- 6 statements with the exception of three.
- 7 The abundance -- and I'll outline them if you
- 8 want. The abundance of exotic species in the Carmel
- 9 River is not great.
- 10 There are brown trout that are remnant in the
- 11 watershed which were planted years ago by Department of
- 12 Fish and Game. They eat a few steelhead. They are not
- 13 highly abundant. They are not ubiquitous. In the
- 14 lower river they -- we occasionally, and that means
- 15 very rarely, find during our fish rescues green sunfish
- 16 or even more rarely catfish, like less than a handful a
- 17 year, less than five.
- 18 And so while those few rare species are there
- 19 and do and obviously and will eat steelhead, it's not
- 20 as in other watersheds of the state which are heavily
- 21 infested with nonnative species.
- 22 The other factor you mentioned on the list was
- 23 sport fishing. Sport fishing regulations over the last
- 24 decades have been clamped down to extremely low levels.
- 25 The anglers do not have contact with the fish on any

1 more than 20 percent of the possible migration time

- 2 based on seasonal fishing restrictions, day fishing
- 3 restrictions, et cetera. They use catch-and-release
- 4 only; therefore, they do not harvest. And literature
- 5 values show that the incidental harvest would be --
- 6 effect would be less than a half percent on the -- in
- 7 terms of increasing mortality, and the unpublished
- 8 critical survey data from the Department of Fish and
- 9 Game indicates that it takes more than two days of
- 10 angler effort to catch or even contact one steelhead on
- 11 the Carmel River. It also indicates that there are
- 12 usually no -- usually less than ten anglers on any
- 13 fishing day on the river, many times zero. Therefore
- 14 angling, because of the depression of the population,
- 15 has been reduced to a very minimal activity that could
- 16 not possibly have any statistically measurable affect
- 17 on the population any more because of those reasons.
- 18 And if you go through the list again -- oh,
- 19 there was one other thing. Climate change.
- 20 Climate change is widely debated, large
- 21 sections of scientists on both sides of the issue. In
- 22 terms of climate change in the Carmel Valley, I have no
- 23 studies available to me to indicate significant trends
- 24 since, you know, Water Rights Order 95-10 or since the
- 25 '60s that would have significantly or radically altered

- 1 the hydrology of the Carmel River.
- 2 Many people observe changes they attribute to
- 3 things, but I have no scientific ability to address
- 4 climate change on the Carmel River, and I don't believe
- 5 anybody else does either.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Let me touch one of your
- 7 statements, talking about recreational fishing. You
- 8 had an estimate or number that you presented that
- 9 recreational fishing, mortality from recreational
- 10 fishing results, out of .5 --
- 11 MR. URQUHART: No more than .5 percent
- 12 mortality.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And those are mortality generally
- 14 of adult steelhead?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: And there if there was a thousand
- 17 adult steelhead within the Carmel River, and those were
- 18 affected by recreational fishing, how many of the
- 19 thousand fish do you think would be killed based upon
- 20 your testimony today?
- MR. URQUHART: Sure.
- 22 It is -- if there were an intensive, you know,
- 23 effort on the Carmel River, and anglers were out there,
- 24 and they contacted every single one of those thousand
- 25 fish, then five of them might possible die. Key word,

1 they would have to contact every single one of those

- 2 thousand fish which they undoubtedly do not.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Do you think the mortality caused
- 4 by recreational fishing increases as the fish are
- 5 stressed?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: The studies that I am aware of
- 7 which are conducted on -- most cases -- on rainbow
- 8 trout and, you know, implied actions to adult steelhead
- 9 indicate that it's a factor of water quality
- 10 conditions, extreme temperature, and et cetera. So if
- 11 the water quality of the stream is stressing the fish,
- 12 if they're not in cool water and good water quality,
- 13 then angling will have an increased effect.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Urquhart, you are of the
- 15 opinion that prior to 1995 the steelhead population in
- 16 the Carmel River was in immediate danger of extinction;
- 17 is that correct?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: That's correct.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: You are of the opinion -- excuse
- 20 me -- you held that opinion because of -- excuse me;
- 21 strike that.
- 22 You hold the opinion today that because of
- 23 improvements in abundance of steelhead in the Carmel
- 24 River since 1995 the steelhead population in the Carmel
- 25 River is no longer in immediate danger of extinction?

1 MR. URQUHART: That is correct. That doesn't

- 2 mean that it's in good condition, but it's not on the
- 3 verge of going extinct as it was -- as it appeared to
- 4 be at the time that Water Rights Order 95-10 was
- 5 written.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. You believe that the
- 7 improvements in the steelhead population since 1995 are
- 8 attributable, at least in part, to the actions
- 9 undertaken pursuant to Order 95-10?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: Yes, that's correct. As far as
- 11 anyone could tell, cessation of the droughts, the fact
- 12 that we have had moderately good water years for most
- 13 of that time since Water Rights Order 95-10, only one
- 14 particularly dry year, if I remember, looking at my
- 15 water type table here, and various efforts by parties
- 16 to improve the lot of steelhead.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: As a result of the improvements in
- 18 the steelhead population since 1995, do you believe
- 19 that if existing fishery management actions continue
- 20 additional actions are not needed to avoid the
- 21 immediate danger of extinction of the steelhead in the
- 22 Carmel River?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes, as long as drought
- 24 conditions or multiple low-water year types to recur.
- MR. RUBIN: It's your belief that additional

1 reductions in the amount of water California American

- 2 Water extracts from the Carmel River are not needed as
- 3 emergency measures, correct?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: How do you define "fully recover"?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: The recovery goals for
- 7 steelhead I believe were presented by Ms. Ambrosius in
- 8 her testimony by reference, referring to exhibits that
- 9 she provided which were NOAA recovery plans. I can't
- 10 off the top of my head give you the exact exhibit
- 11 number.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: But it's your belief that
- 13 additional measures for steelhead are only needed if
- 14 you are seeking to fully recover the Carmel River
- 15 steelhead population?
- 16 MR. URQUHART: Additional measures are needed
- 17 to recover the steelhead population to a long-term
- 18 stable level that does not pose any risk of extinction,
- 19 and additional measures are needed to reduce any
- 20 existing risk of extinction.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: To fully recover the Carmel River
- 22 steelhead, would it be necessary to address many, if
- 23 not all, of the factors affecting the species?
- MR. URQUHART: To fully recover the steelhead
- 25 to the targets in the reports presented by the National

1 Marine Fisheries Service, you would have to address the

- 2 primary factors, the major ones. Not necessarily all
- 3 of them.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Now in your testimony, you suggest
- 5 that the State Water Resources Control Board consider
- 6 an annual steelhead population number as a trigger for
- 7 reductions in California American Water diversion from
- 8 the Carmel River?
- 9 MR. URQUHART: I suggested that as one of the
- 10 alternatives that the Board could consider, both
- 11 because it would provide ecological justification for
- 12 severe conservation restrictions, essentially creating
- 13 a regulatory drought, buzzword some use, and that the
- 14 public being more supportive and cooperative of those
- 15 actions if they could see a reason for it, and using
- 16 fisheries triggers could be a reason to convince the
- 17 public to cooperate with severe restrictions.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Urquhart, I try to present my
- 19 questions so that they allow for a yes-or-no answer --
- 20 MR. URQUHART: I will do better.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: -- and if you can, great. And I
- 22 understand the general rules of the Board, if it needs
- 23 an explanation, you can provide that but --
- 24 MR. URQUHART: Move things along.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: -- it makes it faster if you can

1 give a yes-or-no, and if an explanation is needed,

- 2 please provide it.
- 3 Again, there are many factors that affect the
- 4 population number of steelhead in the Carmel River?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Because of the numerous factors
- 7 affecting the Carmel River steelhead, changes in the
- 8 level of extractions by California American Water may
- 9 not have an impact on the population level of steelhead
- 10 in the Carmel River; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: No.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: You cannot quantify the benefit to
- 13 the abundance of steelhead in the Carmel River if there
- 14 were a 35 percent reduction in California American
- 15 Water extractions from current levels, can you?
- 16 MR. URQUHART: I -- my testimony, I made an
- 17 estimate to show how much habitat might be rewatered.
- 18 I also made an estimate to show if habitat were
- 19 permanently rewatered roughly how many juvenile or
- 20 adult fish might be produced.
- 21 One can utilities those to come up with such
- 22 an estimate but I did not do so in a direct manner. I
- 23 didn't say X fish for the 15 percent reduction, X fish
- 24 for the 20.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Let's talk a little bit about the

1 calculations that you performed and are reflected in

- 2 your testimony. Would you consider those rigorous
- 3 calculations or analysis?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: I would consider them bare
- 5 bones, arithmetic ways of estimating.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: If you submitted those
- 7 calculations as part of a scientific paper, do you
- 8 think they would withstand peer review?
- 9 MR. URQUHART: I think that one of them might.
- 10 I think the other, people would say that more rigorous
- 11 methodologies would be more appropriate, and they would
- 12 ask for those to be done.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Were you here yesterday when the
- 14 mayors from the municipalities testified?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Would you rely upon the analysis
- 17 you did to support a decision that might result in the
- 18 impacts that were discussed yesterday?
- 19 MR. LAREDO: Objection; that calls for a
- 20 conclusion that's beyond the scope of the expertise of
- 21 this witness.
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- MR. RUBIN: I'll move on.
- 24 Can you quantify any benefit to the abundance
- 25 of steelhead in the Carmel River if there was a

1 50 percent reduction in California American Water

- 2 extractions from current levels?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: To the degree that such
- 4 reduction caused permanent water to occur farther
- 5 downstream in any water year type than it currently
- 6 does for a year-round basis, it would result in
- 7 additional smolt production which could be assumed to
- 8 result in additional adult production. Without better
- 9 modeling of exactly how much would be produced by those
- 10 things, I can't give you an exact number.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: So in order to give an exact
- 12 number, you would need a model?
- MR. URQUHART: As a fisheries biologist who
- 14 is, you know, on the entry level familiar with
- 15 geomorphology and those issues, I would assume that I
- 16 would have to rely on an engineering geologist or a
- 17 registered hydrologist to produce a model that could
- 18 more accurately predict how far down the reductions
- 19 would create permanent habitat than were roughly
- 20 predicted by my crude analysis.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: And your testimony today is not
- 22 based upon any such modeling?
- MR. URQUHART: No.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Now, in response to a couple of
- 25 questions i just recently asked, you used the word

- 1 "assumption" quite frequently.
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: In terms of your calculations, you
- 4 make a number of assumptions?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Have you tested whether your
- 7 assumptions are valid assumptions?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: It's not possible always to
- 9 test all assumptions. Sometimes just we just apply the
- 10 logic.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: One of the assumptions that you've
- 12 made is that if California American Water's extractions
- 13 are reduced, there would be no additional extractions
- 14 by any other person or entity; is that correct?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: That is correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know if after Order 95-10
- 17 was issued if extractions of Carmel River by persons or
- 18 entities other than California American Water
- 19 increased?
- 20 MR. URQUHART: That question, I don't have --
- 21 I'm not familiar with that data.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Pardon me for one second. Trying
- 23 to go through some questions I'll ask a different
- 24 witness later, hopefully expedite things.
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I appreciate your

- 1 attentiveness to my concern.
- MR. RUBIN: As extractions by California
- 3 American Water decrease, is it possible that people and
- 4 entities within the Monterey Peninsula will extract
- 5 water on their own?
- 6 MR. LAREDO: Objection; calls for speculation,
- 7 and it's beyond the expertise of this witness.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Sustained.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: We've had some discussion about
- 10 Order 95-10. Is it correct to state that you are
- 11 familiar with Order 95-10?
- 12 MR. URQUHART: I've read it. I'm familiar
- 13 with it. I don't have it memorized.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Are you aware that the State Water
- 15 Resources Control Board found in Order 95-10 that
- 16 downstream of Rivermile 15 of Carmel River the aquifer
- 17 underlying and closely paralleling the surface water
- 18 sources of the Carmel River is water flowing in a
- 19 subterranean stream and subject to the jurisdiction of
- 20 the State Water Resources Control Board?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Do you agree with that finding?
- MR. LAREDO: Objection. It's not relevant for
- 24 this proceeding. Whether he agrees with it, 95-10 is
- 25 the order of this Board.

1 MR. RUBIN: I'm trying to lay some foundation

- 2 and the foundation deals with the conduct -- the
- 3 connection, excuse me -- between surface and subsurface
- 4 flow. And I think that is extremely relevant to the
- 5 testimony this witness provided because he made a -- he
- 6 provided testimony that makes an assumption that as
- 7 extractions from subsurface water occur surface water
- 8 will be produced. So these are foundational issues
- 9 that I'm trying to raise.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Sustain the
- 11 objection, but rephrase. I understand where you're
- 12 going. Just rephrase the question or get directly to
- 13 your question.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that the flow in
- 15 the Carmel River -- surface water flow in the Carmel
- 16 River is related to subsurface flow of Carmel River?
- 17 MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: And you agree that California
- 19 American Water extracts the majority of its Carmel
- 20 River water supplies from wells?
- 21 MR. URQUHART: To my knowledge, on the Carmel,
- 22 that is correct.
- MR. RUBIN: And therefore, if the State Water
- 24 Resources Control Board were to order California
- 25 American Water to reduce its extractions California

1 American Water would likely reduce pumping from one or

- 2 more of the wells it owns and operates?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: That is my assumption.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: And therefore reducing California
- 5 American Water's extraction would leave more water in
- 6 the ground?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Is it a common approach to assess
- 9 factors affecting fish resources using regression
- 10 analyses?
- 11 MR. UROUHART: It's one method we use if the
- 12 data is appropriate. It's also one that's severely
- 13 abused.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: But it's a common approach?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Have you attempted to employ a
- 17 regression analysis to determine if there's a
- 18 statistical relationship between California American
- 19 Water extractions and Carmel River steelhead abundance?
- 20 MR. URQUHART: We have no quantitative
- 21 estimate of Carmel River steelhead abundance to conduct
- 22 such analysis. We have an index passage number at the
- 23 dams. That's it.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Urquhart, in paragraph 18 of
- 25 your written testimony that appears on page 9, I

1 believe you attempt to estimate how many more juvenile

- 2 and adult steelhead might exist in the Carmel River if
- 3 additional reaches of the Carmel River remained wet; is
- 4 that correct?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: Yes, correct.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: And your estimate again is based
- 7 on a number of assumptions?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: Correct. It's based on numbers
- 9 shown in Exhibit 5. Flipping to it to double-check the
- 10 number. Sorry KU-6B, column Lower River Sites and
- 11 column Scarlett Narrows.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: We spoke earlier regarding the
- 13 analysis that you did, calculations that you performed
- 14 that support these statements; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes, sir.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: And these statements are the ones
- 17 that appear on page 9 of your written testimony?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: Correct, sir.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Did you apply any analytical tools
- 20 to understand the interaction between reductions in
- 21 extraction of groundwater by California American Water
- 22 and Carmel River surface flows?
- MR. URQUHART: No, sir.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Urquhart, you identified
- 25 dredging of Los Padres Reservoir as an effective

- 1 mitigation; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes, sir.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Did you consider any legal
- 4 requirements that must be met prior to the dredging of
- 5 Los Padres Reservoir before making your recommendation?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: I'm aware that all new projects
- 7 of any kind are subject to CEQA and environmental laws
- 8 and permitting. So regardless of whether it's a
- 9 fisheries restoration project or dredging project, all
- 10 of them are subject to environmental laws.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Therefore if the State Board were
- 12 to order dredging -- excuse me; strike that.
- 13 Therefore, if the State Water Resources
- 14 Control Board were to order California American Water
- 15 to dredge Los Padres Reservoir, there would be legal
- 16 requirements?
- 17 MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with the 1990
- 19 final Environmental Impact Report for the Monterey
- 20 Peninsula Water Management District water allocation
- 21 program?
- 22 MR. URQUHART: To some degree. I don't have
- 23 memorized.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Has the Environmental Impact
- 25 Report been modified by the final report implementation

1 plan for the Monterey Peninsula Water Management

- 2 District mitigation program?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: To my knowledge, yes.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with the internal
- 5 relief program that the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 6 Management District has?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: I was not here at the time. I
- 8 don't have the familiarity with it.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the interim relief
- 10 program expired in 1993?
- 11 MR. URQUHART: I don't know.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Does anyone on the panel know if
- 13 the interim relief plan expired in 1993?
- 14 MR. FUERST: It's my understanding it did
- 15 expire, and it was subsumed by the District's
- 16 mitigation program.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: That was my next question.
- 18 So elements of the interim relief plan carried
- 19 forward as elements of the 1990 final Environmental
- 20 Impact Report for water allocation program as modified
- 21 by the final report implementation plan for the
- 22 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District mitigation
- 23 program?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Now Mr. Urquhart, I believe that

1 you testified that all of the requirements resulting

- 2 from the 1990 final Environmental Impact Report for the
- 3 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District water
- 4 allocation program as modified by the final report
- 5 implementation plan for the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 6 Management District are being satisfied?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: Yes, sir.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the 1990 allocation
- 9 EIR -- excuse me; strike that.
- 10 Do you know if the 1990 final Environmental
- 11 Impact Report for the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 12 Management District's water allocation program is
- 13 sometimes referred to in shorthand as the 1990
- 14 allocation EIR?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: I believe it is.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you. No further questions
- 17 for you.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's break for
- 19 lunch. We'll recess for 30 minutes and come back.
- 20 (Lunch recess)

21

22

23

24

1	AFTERNOON	SESSION
<b>±</b>	WE TRIVIACOM	SESSION

- 2 --000--
- 3 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay, ready?
- 4 Let's go back on the record. 15 minutes, right?
- 5 Mr. Rubin, you're up.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: I think we left off where I was
- 7 turning questions to Mr. Oliver.
- 8 Mr. Oliver, are you familiar with the process
- 9 the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District and
- 10 California American Water followed to obtain the water
- 11 rights for the Aquifer Storage and Recovery Project
- 12 Phase 1?
- 13 MR. OLIVER: I was somewhat involved in that.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Did the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 15 Management District file a petition to change permits
- 16 in order to allow for the Aquifer Storage and Recovery
- 17 Project Phase 1?
- 18 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Rubin, I believe these
- 19 questions as to water rights for the ASR project might
- 20 be better answered by Mr. Fuerst.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Okay. My question was: Did the
- 22 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District file a
- 23 petition to change permits in order to allow for the
- 24 Aquifer Storage and Recovery Project Phase 1?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.

MR. RUBIN: Just for the ease of questions,

- 2 the Aquifer Storage and Recovery Project is often
- 3 referred to as the ASR?
- 4 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: During that process did the NOAA
- 6 Fisheries file a protest in opposition to the Monterey
- 7 Peninsula Water Management District's petition?
- 8 MR. FUERST: Yes, they did.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Did the NOAA Fisheries complaint
- 10 indicate it would withdraw its protest in part if the
- 11 ASR Phase 1 water savings were used to offset
- 12 diversions by California American Water from the Carmel
- 13 River?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Did the NOAA Fisheries request the
- 16 State Water Resources Control Board permit for ASR
- 17 Phase 1 require water developed by the Monterey
- 18 Peninsula Water Management District and California
- 19 American Water through Phase 1 of the ASR project to
- 20 offset the California American Water Carmel River
- 21 diversions?
- MR. FUERST: That's a long question.
- 23 They required that. It's not in the permit.
- 24 It is in the side agreement between California American
- 25 Water, the District, the National Marine Fisheries

1 Service and the California Department of Fish and Game.

- MR. RUBIN: And I should assume by your
- 3 reference there California American Water agreed to the
- 4 terms and conditions requested by NOAA Fisheries?
- 5 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Were the terms and conditions at
- 7 any point presented to the State Water Resources
- 8 Control Board Division of Water Rights?
- 9 MR. FUERST: Yes, they were.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the State Water
- 11 Resources Control Board Division of Water Rights agreed
- 12 to include the terms and conditions in the water right
- 13 permit?
- 14 MR. FUERST: The State Water Resources Control
- 15 Board water rights staff included the terms and
- 16 conditions regarding diversions from the Carmel River
- 17 for injection. They did not include the conditions on
- 18 the recovery of the water from the Seaside Groundwater
- 19 Basin.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 21 Now I'm going to ask some specific questions
- 22 regarding ASR Phase 1. And again, I'll direct them to
- 23 Mr. Oliver; but if Mr. Fuerst is more knowledgeable
- 24 about the answer, then please feel free to provide the
- 25 answer, Mr. Fuerst.

1 The annual average quantity of water that can

- 2 be recovered from the Seaside Basin as a part of the
- 3 Phase 1 ASR is 920 acre feet; is that correct?
- 4 MR. OLIVER: Yes. That's the incremental firm
- 5 yield from the project.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: The annual expected range of water
- 7 that can be recovered from the Seaside Basin as part of
- 8 the Phase 1 ASR is from approximately 30 acre feet to
- 9 1500 acre feet; is that correct?
- 10 MR. OLIVER: No. The annual range would be --
- 11 potentially, it could be 0 in a year where no
- 12 diversions are allowed. And the maximum diversion
- 13 could be up to 2,426 acre feet per year.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: And let me -- let's just talk
- 15 about that 2,426 acre foot number.
- 16 It's your understanding that 2,426 acre feet
- 17 of water can be recovered from the Seaside Basin as
- 18 part of ASR Phase 1?
- 19 MR. OLIVER: No, I might have misunderstood
- 20 your question. The maximum that could be recovered
- 21 would be 1500 acre feet per year.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: So the range of water that could
- 23 be recovered from the Seaside Basin, brought out of the
- 24 Seaside Basin, the range is from 0 to 1500 acre feet in
- 25 any particular year?

- 1 MR. OLIVER: Yes.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Have you reviewed the testimony of
- 3 Mr. Mark Stretars submitted by the Prosecution Team for
- 4 the second phase of the proceeding.
- 5 MR. OLIVER: I have not.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Were you here when Mr. Stretars
- 7 testified?
- 8 MR. OLIVER: Yes.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Do you recall Mr. Stretars
- 10 testifying that he believes the State Water Resources
- 11 Control Board should count towards the 11285 diversion
- 12 limit set in Order 95-10 water recovered from the
- 13 Seaside Basin pursuant to the ASR Phase 1 program?
- 14 MR. OLIVER: I don't specifically recall
- 15 listening to that.
- MR. RUBIN: Is ASR Phase 1 operating in the
- 17 2008 water year?
- 18 MR. OLIVER: Yes. Not to its full capacity,
- 19 but we did divert water this year.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to ask you a few
- 21 questions about that issue. In the 2007 water year,
- 22 how much water was recovered from the Seaside Basin as
- 23 a result of Phase 1 ASR?
- 24 MR. OLIVER: From the -- in water year 2007,
- 25 the Phase 1 ASR project was not active yet. But we did

- 1 have a test program, temporary permit, from the State
- 2 Water Resources Control Board. And at the facility, no
- 3 water, zero acre feet, were recovered during that year.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Okay. As a result of ASR Phase 1,
- 5 how much water is anticipated being recovered from the
- 6 Seaside Basin in the 2008 water year?
- 7 MR. OLIVER: Again, from the ASR facility,
- 8 Phase 1 facilities, recovered into Cal Am system,
- 9 zero acre feet.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Do you know how much is projected
- 11 to be recovered pursuant to the ASR Phase 1 project
- 12 next water year?
- 13 MR. OLIVER: No, I don't. Because it's
- 14 something that we would discuss specifically as part of
- 15 our quarterly water supply budget process.
- 16 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. I have no further
- 17 questions for you.
- 18 Mr. Fuerst, I now will direct some questions
- 19 to you. On page 6 of your written testimony which I
- 20 believe has been marked as Monterey Peninsula Water
- 21 Management District DF-9A, you state that it is
- 22 difficult to recommend a specific reduction schedule
- 23 that will not jeopardize public health and safety; is
- 24 that correct?
- 25 MR. FUERST: That's correct.

```
1 MR. RUBIN: You explain that you have
```

- 2 difficulty recommending a specific reduction schedule
- 3 that will not jeopardize public health and safety
- 4 because you are uncertain -- because of uncertainties
- 5 in estimating conservation savings and the availability
- 6 of replacement water supplies, correct?
- 7 MR. FUERST: Correct.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Exhibit Monterey Peninsula Water
- 9 Management District DF-12 I believe is report prepared
- 10 by the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 11 community advisory committee; is that correct?
- 12 MR. FUERST: Yes. It's an ad hoc citizen's
- 13 advisory committee.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Did the community advisory
- 15 committee consider how the draft cease and desist order
- 16 prepared by the Prosecution Team could be modified?
- 17 MR. FUERST: Yes. The committee which is made
- 18 up of 14 members from the community, two selected by
- 19 each of the seven Board Members, were asked to evaluate
- 20 the impacts -- the potential impacts on the community
- 21 that could occur if the cease and desist order were
- 22 adopted.
- MR. RUBIN: The community advisory committee
- 24 did not consider whether it was lawful or appropriate
- 25 for the State Water Resources Control Board to issue a

1 cease and desist order against California American

- 2 Water, did it?
- 3 MR. FUERST: There was no legal analysis done.
- 4 During the committee meetings, there was a question of
- 5 whether the State Water Resources Control Board had
- 6 that legal authority.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: But did the community advisory
- 8 committee determine a cease and desist order should
- 9 issue, and therefore they were considering the remedy?
- 10 MR. FUERST: No. The District's community
- 11 advisory committee agreed that the cease and desist
- 12 order should be modified. In the exhibit MPWMD DF-12
- 13 on page 139, their findings are summarized in the
- 14 executive summary.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Fuerst, I believe in your
- 16 written testimony you state that the residential water
- 17 users in California American Water's main system are
- 18 among the most frugal in California?
- 19 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Can you explain what you mean by
- 21 the most frugal?
- 22 MR. FUERST: Those having the -- among the
- 23 lowest per capita daily use in the state of California.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to get back to that in a
- 25 second. I believe this is in paragraph 12 of your

1 written testimony which appears on page 6, Monterey

- 2 Peninsula Water Management District DF-9A. You
- 3 estimate that the actual use of water by each resident
- 4 on the Monterey Peninsula is approximately 68 gallons
- 5 per day; is that correct?
- 6 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Is that estimate based on the 2007
- 8 water year?
- 9 MR. FUERST: That's actually based on
- 10 information provided by Cal Am that their average
- 11 single-family residential use per connection is 170 --
- 12 is seven units. A unit being 100 cubic feet.
- 13 Therefore, when we do the conversion, each
- 14 single-family residential unit uses 170 gallons per
- 15 day, and then using a census-weighted average that was
- 16 provided to us from the Association of Monterey Bay
- 17 Area Governments that 2.4 residents per connection,
- 18 that -- 2.54, excuse me -- residents per single-family
- 19 residence, that calculates to 68 gallons per day.
- 20 And that is very consistent with the data that
- 21 I showed earlier for water year 2007. The average in
- 22 that particular year, based on specific metered data,
- 23 was 70.1.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Have you reviewed the testimony of
- 25 Mr. Mark Stretars which was marked and admitted into

- 1 evidence as Prosecution Team 49?
- 2 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: Do you recall Mr. Stretars
- 4 determining that actual water use by each resident on
- 5 the Monterey Peninsula of approximately 75 gallons per
- 6 person is protective of public health and safety?
- 7 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Stretars used the 75 gallon
- 9 per person of actual water use to conclude that
- 10 California American Water can reasonably achieve a 35
- 11 percent and a 50 percent reduction in diversions from
- 12 the Carmel River without jeopardizing public healthy;
- 13 is that correct?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Stretars' conclusion, in your
- 16 opinion -- excuse me; strike that.
- 17 Does Mr. Stretars assume any deliveries of
- 18 water for landscape uses?
- 19 MR. FUERST: No. He does not.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Does Mr. Stretars assume any
- 21 deliver of water for commercial uses?
- 22 MR. FUERST: It's my understanding he does
- 23 not.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Does Mr. Stretars assume any
- 25 delivery of water for municipal use?

```
1 MR. FUERST: No, he does not.
```

- 2 MR. RUBIN: Based on the explanation provided
- 3 by Mr. Stretars -- let me strike that.
- 4 Mr. Fuerst, were you here when Mr. Stretars
- 5 testified?
- 6 MR. FUERST: Yes I was.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Based upon the written and oral
- 8 explanation provided by Mr. Stretars, do you agree that
- 9 the Monterey Peninsula could withstand a 35 percent
- 10 reduction in water supply without jeopardizing public
- 11 health and safety?
- MR. FUERST: No, I do not.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Based upon the oral and written
- 14 testimony of Mr. Stretars, do you believe that the
- 15 Monterey Peninsula could withstand a 50 percent
- 16 reduction in water supply without jeopardizing public
- 17 health and safety?
- 18 MR. FUERST: No.
- MR. RUBIN: In fact, you believe that even a
- 20 15 percent reduction in the Carmel River diversion
- 21 would jeopardize public health and safety?
- 22 MR. FUERST: Correct, a further 15 percent
- 23 reduction. There has been a reduction that has already
- 24 occurred because of the original Order 95-10.
- MR. RUBIN: For the purposes of the last three

1 questions I asked, were you assuming a diversion from a

- 2 level of 11,285 by either 30 percent, 50 percent or
- 3 15 percent?
- 4 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with the Monterey
- 6 Peninsula Water Management District's Expanded Water
- 7 Conservation and Standby Rationing Plan?
- 8 MR. FUERST: Yes, I am.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Is that plan reflected in the
- 10 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District's rules
- 11 160 to 167?
- 12 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Does the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 14 Management District have to take official action before
- 15 Stage 3 conservation could occur?
- MR. FUERST: Yes, we do. We notify both Cal
- 17 Am and the public.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: And in order for the Notice by the
- 19 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District to issue,
- 20 does the Board of Directors have to act?
- 21 MR. FUERST: I don't believe so.
- MR. RUBIN: According to the conservation
- 23 plan, what is intended to be achieved when the Monterey
- 24 Peninsula Water Management District imposes Stage 3
- 25 conservation?

1 MR. FUERST: Stages 1 through 3 are intended

- 2 to keep Cal Am within the regulatory limit set by
- 3 95-10. So it's looking for an overall reduction of
- 4 15 percent based on the water use that was occurring in
- 5 1995.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Let me -- this is one area I
- 7 didn't understand some of the rules. Is Stage 3
- 8 conservation intended to reduce water use by 15 percent
- 9 to bring the community to a level of 11,285 acre feet?
- 10 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: When the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 12 Management District adopted its Expanded Water
- 13 Conservation and Standby Rationing Plan, did the
- 14 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District anticipate
- 15 the plan would be used to achieve reductions imposed
- 16 for regulatory action?
- 17 MR. FUERST: It anticipated the regulatory
- 18 action that had occurred with respect to the 11,285 on
- 19 the Carmel River side. It had been adjusted to account
- 20 for regulatory or court action in the Seaside Basin
- 21 groundwater basin. Beyond that, no.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Therefore when the different
- 23 stages of conservation apply that are set forth in the
- 24 Expanded Water Conservation and Standby Rationing Plan,
- 25 it is intended to assume that existing regulatory

```
1 requirements, legal requirements exist, but it's
```

- 2 intended to address drought conditions?
- 3 MR. FUERST: Or emergency conditions of some
- 4 type.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: By emergency conditions, what do
- 6 you mean?
- 7 MR. FUERST: If there was an earthquake, for
- 8 example.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: An act of God?
- 10 MR. FUERST: Yes. Interruption in service.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 12 Mr. Fuerst, I would like to ask you a few more
- 13 questions. Turning back to water use within the
- 14 Monterey Peninsula community, do you know what the
- 15 average gallons per person per day are for all uses of
- 16 water within the Monterey Peninsula community?
- MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Can you explain what they are and
- 19 what your --
- 20 MR. FUERST: Right. Based on water year 2007,
- 21 consumption and production data supplied to the
- 22 District, if you take Cal Am's total production of
- 23 metered sales and divide by the number of residents
- 24 that have been estimated to be served, 11,500, it's
- 25 just under 100 gallons. It's 99 gallons per person per

- 1 capita per day, inclusive of all water use categories.
- 2 That does not include unaccounted-for water.
- 3 If you include that -- because that's just using the
- 4 metered sales. If you go to the production meters and
- 5 do the same calculations, it's 113 gallons per capita
- 6 per day.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: And is that a standard kind of
- 8 calculation that's used for water supply planning
- 9 purposes?
- 10 MR. FUERST: It is, but it's somewhat
- 11 misleading in that different communities have a
- 12 different mix of commercial, industrial, so forth.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Sure. Let's talk about other
- 14 communities. You testified today that, even with
- 15 unaccounted for losses, the community as a whole is
- 16 using approximately 113 gallons per person per day?
- 17 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Do you know what other communities
- 19 in California use?
- 20 MR. FUERST: I -- no, but I know it's on the
- 21 order of between 1- to 200 gallons per capita per day.
- 22 My reference would be the state water bulletin.
- 23 Excuse me. 100 to 200 gallons per person per
- 24 day.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: And you were saying something

- 1 about a bulletin?
- MR. FUERST: I would say my -- the reference
- 3 that I would refer to is the State of California
- 4 bulletin 160-98. They have data compiled in that
- 5 document which shows urban use, which would be what I
- 6 refer to as residential specific, and then total urban
- 7 water use, which would be all use factors.
- 8 And the total urban water use, I believe, is
- 9 on the order of 200 to 300 gallons per capita per day.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: And that 200 to 300 gallons per
- 11 person per day is comparable to the 113 gallons per
- 12 person per day that you referenced?
- 13 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- Now, Mr. Fuerst, there was some discussion
- 16 this morning about an exhibit to your testimony. I
- 17 believe it was Exhibit DF-11. And specifically the
- 18 document that has been marked, I guess at the top,
- 19 Exhibit 19A if I'm reading it correctly. A table that
- 20 includes or is entitled Recommended Spending Priorities
- 21 For Restoration of the Carmel River Steelhead Resource?
- 22 MR. FUERST: Yes, I see it.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: In order to accomplish the
- 24 projects, there are legal requirements that have to be
- 25 met; is that correct?

- 1 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: And therefore, the time frame
- 3 that's provided is provided as an estimate?
- 4 MR. FUERST: That is correct. That was taken
- 5 from the time, from the NOAA -- the National Marine
- 6 Fisheries Service interagency group meeting.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: One of the legal requirements that
- 8 has to be met for many of these projects is compliance
- 9 with the California Environmental Quality Act?
- 10 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Fuerst, just a couple of
- 12 additional questions. You testified today about
- 13 unaccounted for losses. Do you recall testifying?
- 14 MR. FUERST: Unaccounted-for water use, yes.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if there's a standard
- 16 percent for unaccounted-for water losses or water use?
- 17 MR. FUERST: Yes. The industry standard is
- 18 ten percent. Ten percent of total production, total
- 19 annual production.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: And that varies, depending on the
- 21 age of the distribution system that's being used?
- MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: In the case of California American
- 24 Water, do you know what it has to do to reduce the
- 25 percent of unaccounted-for water use?

```
1 MR. FUERST: Well, there are a number of
```

- 2 actions it could take. And I would just preface my
- 3 remarks by saying in the work I've done with California
- 4 American Water on their efforts to reduce unaccounted
- 5 for use, they have undertaken two water audits.
- 6 And in the process of working, they have --
- 7 they have identified that there are apparent losses
- 8 versus real losses.
- 9 Apparent losses have been discussed already,
- 10 where it's basically water that's being produced,
- 11 physical water that's being produced, transmitted, and
- 12 delivered but not registered at the customer's meter.
- 13 It's basically free water. And if you were to identify
- 14 that, that doesn't reduce the need to produce it; so
- 15 that's an apparent loss that, if you identify it, it
- 16 wouldn't result in a savings.
- 17 As opposed to a real loss such as water
- 18 leaking from a main or water being stolen from a main.
- 19 If that activity is stopped, then that water would not
- 20 have to be pumped in the first place.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: And in the second category of
- 22 water, do you believe that a main replacement program
- 23 is necessary to reduce a percent of unaccounted-for
- 24 water?
- 25 MR. FUERST: Yes, I do believe that Cal Am

- 1 needs to replace some of its mains.
- MR. RUBIN: And do you know how quickly
- 3 California American Water can reduce its mains?
- 4 MR. FUERST: It's over a number of years. I
- 5 know that there are -- Cal Am has been on a three-year
- 6 cycle, and they have I think a 10- to 12-year period to
- 7 replace all of their larger mains.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: One moment.
- 9 MR. FUERST: That's for -- the request I just
- 10 mentioned is to get approval from the California Public
- 11 Utilities Commission, and then the time to do the
- 12 reduction is not included in that.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: So presumably before the main
- 14 replacement activities could occur, California American
- 15 Water needs approval from the California Public
- 16 Utilities Commission.
- MR. FUERST: Yes, that's correct.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. No further questions
- 19 for you. Thank you very much.
- 20 Ms. Stern, I have some questions for you.
- 21 Have you reviewed the draft cease and desist order
- 22 prepared by the Prosecution Team?
- 23 MS. STERN: I have read it once or twice but I
- 24 have not carefully reviewed it in detail.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with the remedy

- 1 proposed by the Prosecution Team?
- MS. STERN: Are you referring to the cutbacks
- 3 that have been shown on the screen in previous
- 4 testimony?
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Yes.
- 6 MS. STERN: I am familiar with it as -- I
- 7 don't have it memorized, but if you show it on the
- 8 screen, I can address it.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Let me ask you this, and if
- 10 necessary maybe we can put it up on the screen.
- 11 Do you believe that the remedy proposed by the
- 12 Prosecution Team considers the combined effects of the
- 13 proposed remedy and the Seaside Basin adjudication?
- 14 MS. STERN: It does not. And I believe that
- 15 goes to one of my exhibits that highlights that point
- 16 and also my testimony that highlights that the draft
- 17 cease and desist order should not by viewed in a
- 18 vacuum, that are other reductions that are required
- 19 that affect the community and the Cal Am system
- 20 specifically.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that the proposed
- 22 remedy that's been proposed by the Prosecution Team is
- 23 tied to realistic and achievable water project yield
- 24 time lines and conservation measures?
- 25 MS. STERN: I do not. Also in my testimony,

- 1 and I need to double-check the exhibit number, I
- 2 present a table that shows in my best understanding
- 3 what water supply projects will come online, the
- 4 quantity of water that could be produced by those
- 5 projects, and the timing of that in relation to the
- 6 cutback.
- 7 And there is a disconnect between the quantity
- 8 of water that could be available by those projects and
- 9 the quantity of water that would be needed to be
- 10 reduced as part of the draft CDO.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: You estimate that full use of the
- 12 Phase 1 ASR injection wells will occur in water year
- 13 2010; is that correct?
- 14 MS. STERN: Let me double-check my exhibit.
- 15 I'm looking at Exhibit HS-13. MPWMD HS-13.
- 16 And now could you please repeat the question? Now that
- 17 I've found the exhibit, I just don't recall the
- 18 question.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: The question that I asked you is:
- 20 You estimate the full use of the Phase 1 ASR injection
- 21 wells will occur in water year 2010?
- 22 MS. STERN: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Your estimation is based upon a
- 24 schedule to complete certain infrastructure
- 25 improvements; is that correct?

- 1 MS. STERN: Could you repeat that?
- MR. RUBIN: Is your estimate based upon an
- 3 assumption that certain infrastructure improvements
- 4 will occur?
- 5 MS. STERN: Infrastructure improvement by Cal
- 6 Am, yes.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Do you know if completion of the
- 8 infrastructure improvements require compliance with
- 9 environmental laws such as the California Environmental
- 10 Quality Act?
- 11 MS. STERN: I'm not sure if some of those
- 12 improvements may be a CEQA exemption, but all projects
- 13 need to comply with CEQA in some way.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Fuerst, did you have something
- 15 to add?
- 16 MR. FUERST: It would comply with CEQA,
- 17 whether -- I think the improvements would be covered by
- 18 an exemption, but would be CEQA compliant.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, until and unless full
- 20 use of ASR Phase 1 injection wells occurs, the yield of
- 21 Phase 1 ASR project is approximately one-third of plan;
- 22 is that correct?
- MR. LAREDO: Before you answer, if I could
- 24 just point out that the chart on the overhead is not
- 25 HS-14. It's HS-13.

1 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, I believe to assist my

- 2 questions right now, I've focused on testimony you
- 3 provided on page 13 of your written testimony which is
- 4 exhibit HS-1. Let me repeat my question since we've
- 5 had a little bit of a break here.
- 6 My question is: Unless and until full use of
- 7 the Phase 1 ASR injection wells occurs, the yield of
- 8 the Phase 1 ASR project is likely to be about one-third
- 9 of plan?
- MS. STERN: Roughly.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: And a one-third yield is an
- 12 average annual yield?
- 13 MS. STERN: I'd refer to Mr. Oliver or
- 14 Mr. Fuerst on that.
- 15 MR. FUERST: That's correct.
- MR. RUBIN: So in some years, the yield of the
- 17 ASR project will be less than 310 acre feet?
- 18 MR. FUERST: Yes. As noted earlier, it could
- 19 range from zero up to 1500. But in a year where there
- 20 was no injection and there's no available carry-over
- 21 storage from the project, it would be zero.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 23 Ms. Stern, you estimate that the City of Sand
- 24 City desalination project will be complete in late
- 25 2009?

- 1 MS. STERN: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Is it possible that the City of
- 3 Sand City desalination plant will not be fully
- 4 operational in late 2009?
- 5 MS. STERN: Anything is possible. Based on
- 6 the testimony I heard yesterday, it appears that that's
- 7 a reasonable time estimate.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Can you please describe to me the
- 9 location of the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer?
- 10 MS. STERN: I would defer to Mr. Fuerst on
- 11 that one.
- 12 MR. FUERST: It would help either to show Joe
- 13 Oliver's exhibit or my PowerPoint. If you show Exhibit
- 14 J, MPWMD J -- for the second slide, slide 2.
- 15 In the slide shown on the screen, the Carmel
- 16 Valley Alluvial Aquifer it's shown within the Carmel
- 17 River watershed. And specifically for the middle of
- 18 the slide where -- immediately below San Clemente
- 19 Reservoir down to the mouth of the Carmel River.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Is it colored in any different
- 21 color --
- 22 MR. FUERST: It's shaded blue as opposed to
- 23 the green for the remainder of the watershed.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: And I believe what we're viewing
- 25 is a slide from a presentation you provided earlier

- 1 today?
- 2 MR. FUERST: Yes, and it's identical to
- 3 District Exhibit MPWMD JO-3.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Just for the record,
- 5 the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer is represented by an
- 6 area that's in the middle of the map, and it's
- 7 presumably a color, or if it's not a colored
- 8 presentation, it would be a darker shade that surrounds
- 9 the Carmel River?
- 10 MR. FUERST: Yes. And it is labeled above it
- 11 Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer.
- MR. RUBIN: I see. Thank you.
- 13 Ms. Stern, do you know how many wells are
- 14 located within the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer?
- 15 MS. STERN: I do not know exactly the number
- 16 of total wells, no.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Do you know roughly how many wells
- 18 are located within the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer?
- 19 MS. STERN: I think I'll defer to Mr. Fuerst
- 20 on that one.
- 21 MR. FUERST: Right. I'll answer this, and
- 22 Joe, you know. In water year 2007, based on the
- 23 District's well registration and reporting program,
- 24 there were 291 active non-Cal Am wells delivering water
- 25 from the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer.

1 MR. RUBIN: Is it possible that there are

- 2 wells that are not permitted by the District within the
- 3 Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer?
- 4 MR. FUERST: It is possible. The District
- 5 requirement is that all wells be registered and report,
- 6 but that may not be the case.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: When did the District adopt a
- 8 requirement to register wells that are within the
- 9 Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer?
- 10 MR. FUERST: 1980.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Are wells that were producing
- 12 water prior to 1980 exempt from any permitting
- 13 requirements that the District has?
- 14 MR. FUERST: No. All existing wells as of
- 15 1980 need to be registered and any new wells must be
- 16 registered and report annually to the District.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Again, I'll ask Ms. Stern, but if
- 18 somebody else is knowledgeable or more knowledgeable,
- 19 please feel free to answer.
- 20 My question is specific: Do you know how many
- 21 wells are located within the Carmel Valley Alluvial
- 22 Aquifer which were permitted by the Monterey Peninsula
- 23 Water Management District between 1995 and the present?
- 24 MS. STERN: I do not know between 1995 and the
- 25 present. My testimony describes wells that were

- 1 permitted from 2001 to the present.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Does anyone on the panel know how
- 3 many wells were permitted by the Monterey Peninsula
- 4 Water Management District between 1995 and the present,
- 5 wells that are located within the Carmel Valley
- 6 Alluvial Aquifer?
- 7 MR. FUERST: What I can answer is based on
- 8 well reporting, how many wells reported in 1995 versus
- 9 how many wells reported in 2007. And I can tell you
- 10 the net difference. I don't know if it's an inactive
- 11 well that became active or vice versa. Henrietta can
- 12 talk about subsequent to 2001 when the District
- 13 expanded its regulations to require all wells to be
- 14 treated as a system and therefore to go through a more
- 15 rigorous permit processing.
- 16 In 19 -- in June of 1995, there were 179 wells
- 17 in the Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer -- non-Cal Am.
- 18 In 2007, there were 291. Did that answer your
- 19 question?
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Yes. Very much so. Thank you.
- 21 Now Ms. Stern, in your written testimony, you
- 22 indicate that the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 23 District granted 34 written exemption requests to date.
- 24 Do you recall that?
- MS. STERN: Since 2001 to date, yes.

1 MR. RUBIN: So since 2001, the Monterey

- 2 Peninsula Water Management District granted 34 written
- 3 exemption requests?
- 4 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Can you explain what a written
- 6 exemption request is?
- 7 MS. STERN: Yes. Our rules, specifically
- 8 rules 20, 21, and 22, require a permit for any new
- 9 well. And those regulations have changed over time.
- 10 So in the beginning, the regulations focused solely on
- 11 the alluvial aquifer and within a thousand feet of the
- 12 alluvial aquifer.
- 13 Presently, those regulations apply to all
- 14 wells within the District. So back in 2001, the --
- 15 rule 20 has an exemption criteria that if a well meets
- 16 the specific exemption criteria embodied in rule 20-C a
- 17 written permit -- or written confirmation of exemption
- 18 may be issued if it meets the criteria of the rule.
- MR. RUBIN: Can a well installed pursuant to a
- 20 grant of a written exemption request result in more
- 21 water being pumped from an aquifer than prior to the
- 22 exemption request being granted?
- 23 MS. STERN: Can you say that again?
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Sure. Can a well installed
- 25 pursuant to grant of a written exemption request result

1 in more water being pumped from an aquifer than prior

- 2 to the exemption request being granted?
- 3 MS. STERN: Today, no. Because a specific
- 4 requirement of an exemption to replace a well, for
- 5 example, is that the well must be of substantially the
- 6 same capacity and purpose of the well that is being
- 7 replaced.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: The provision that you just cited
- 9 for an exemption, how long has that been in existence?
- 10 MS. STERN: I'm referring specifically to rule
- 11 20-C-5, having to do with replacement wells. And our
- 12 rules have changed over time since 2001. I'm not sure
- 13 that exact language existed in 2001, but certainly for
- 14 the last several years.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, do you have before you
- 16 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District HS-14?
- 17 MS. STERN: Hold on, please. Yes.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: You indicate in Monterey Peninsula
- 19 Water Management District HS-14 that in water year 2009
- 20 there will be 700 acre feet of new yield available to
- 21 California American Water; is that correct?
- 22 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: The estimate in Monterey Peninsula
- 24 Water Management District HS-14 of 700 acre feet of new
- 25 yield available to California American Water during the

1 2009 water year is based in part on 400 acre feet of

- 2 water being made available through the ASR Phase 1
- 3 project?
- 4 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: It's unlikely that 400 acre feet
- 6 of water will be made available through ASR Phase 1
- 7 during the 2009 water year, correct?
- 8 MS. STERN: I don't understand the question.
- 9 Say that again please.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Do you believe that 400 acre feet
- 11 of water will be made available through ASR Phase 1
- 12 during the 2009 water year?
- 13 MS. STERN: I don't know exactly what the
- 14 hydrologic conditions will be in the year -- water year
- 15 2009; but assuming they're average type of conditions,
- 16 that is a reasonable possibility.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: And it's reasonable because the
- 18 average yield of ASR is 920 acre feet?
- 19 MS. STERN: Correct.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: It's possible that no water will
- 21 be available through ASR Phase 1 in the 2009 water
- 22 year?
- MS. STERN: That is possible.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: The estimate in Monterey Peninsula
- 25 Water Management District HS-14 of 700 acre feet of new

1 yield available to California American Water during the

- 2 2009 water year is also based upon 300 acre feet of
- 3 water being made available through the City of Sand
- 4 City desalination plant?
- 5 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Is it possible that 300 acre feet
- 7 of water from the Sand City desalination plant will not
- 8 be available during the 2009 water year?
- 9 MS. STERN: That is possible.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Now in Monterey Peninsula Water
- 11 Management District HS-14, I believe you identified
- 12 1,520 acre feet of new yield during the 2010 water
- 13 year?
- MS. STERN: Yes.
- 15 MR. RUBIN: This is going to be a little bit
- 16 tricky, but there is a paragraph in your written
- 17 testimony which has been marked as Monterey Peninsula
- 18 Water Management District HS-1 where you identify
- 19 1,670 acre feet of new yield from projects during the
- 20 next two years.
- 21 MS. STERN: Could you please identify the
- 22 paragraph?
- MR. RUBIN: I was afraid you were going to ask
- 24 me that.
- 25 MR. LAREDO: I believe we're on page 15,

- 1 paragraph 41?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Is your
- 3 15 minutes about up, Mr. Rubin.
- 4 (Laughter)
- 5 MR. LAREDO: Mr. Rubin, I'm not 100 percent
- 6 sure that's your reference.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Do you see the two numbers
- 8 identified, Ms. Stern?
- 9 MR. LAREDO: If you could give us a moment to
- 10 try to reconcile these two.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: That was my question. That would
- 12 be very helpful.
- 13 (Brief interruption)
- MR. LAREDO: We're ready to go back on.
- MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, I've asked you to
- 16 consider a number that appears on Monterey Peninsula
- 17 Water Management District HS-14 of 1,520 acre feet of
- 18 new yield during the 2010 water year as well as a
- 19 statement in paragraph 41 of your written testimony,
- 20 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District HS-1, in
- 21 which you identify 1,670 acre feet of new yield from
- 22 projects during the next two years.
- 23 My question is: Can you please explain for me
- 24 the difference in the two numbers?
- 25 MS. STERN: The numbers in the written

- 1 testimony, paragraph 41 line 16 of 1,670, should be
- 2 replaced by the number in Exhibit HS-14 which is 1,520.
- 3 The number in Exhibit HS-14 is the accurate number.
- 4 I think this occurred due to updated
- 5 information and my not catching this error here. Thank
- 6 you for catching it.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, I have another
- 8 question. Going back to ASR Phase 1, please turn to
- 9 page 13, paragraph 35 of your written testimony which
- 10 is HS-1. I believe on line 16 you reference a 310 acre
- 11 foot per year average; is that correct?
- 12 For ASR Phase 1.
- 13 MS. STERN: It's accurate the number 310 is on
- 14 that line; but similarly, that is not a correct number.
- 15 The correct number should be 400 acre feet per year as
- 16 reflected in Exhibit MPWMD HS-14 for the year 2009.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Oliver, do you agree that the
- 18 average acre foot per year yield from the Phase 1 ASR
- 19 is 400 acre feet?
- 20 MR. OLIVER: Based on my understanding of the
- 21 current capacity of the Phase 1 ASR project, it would
- 22 be closer to the 310 acre feet number.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: And again, the 310 is an average
- 24 yield over the period per ASR Phase 1?
- 25 MR. OLIVER: That's correct.

1 MR. RUBIN: And some years, that could be

- 2 zero?
- 3 MR. OLIVER: Yes.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 5 Ms. Stern, in paragraph 41 of your written
- 6 testimony Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 7 HS-1, I believe you also identified 1,000 acre feet of
- 8 new yield that may be available in water year 2012; is
- 9 that correct?
- 10 Specifically line 17 and line 18 on page 15 of
- 11 your written testimony.
- 12 MS. STERN: I believe the number should be 820
- instead of a thousand.
- MR. RUBIN: And --
- 15 MS. STERN: And that reflects the information
- 16 in HS-14, the row titled Water Year 2010. 520 plus 300
- 17 would be 820.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: I'm sorry, the exhibit that you
- 19 were just referring to?
- 20 MS. STERN: HS-14.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: And on HS-14, you believe there is
- 22 a reflection of an 820 acre foot number?
- MS. STERN: Yes, if you look at the row titled
- 24 Water Year 2010, you have 520 remainder, plus 300, so
- 25 that's 820 for that particular year. And that 820 is

- 1 added to 700. So it is accurate, 1520.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: I am confused. If I understood
- 3 your statement in paragraph 41, you were stating that
- 4 another 1,000 acre feet per year would be available in
- 5 water year 2012.
- 6 MS. STERN: No. That is not shown. The
- 7 exhibit HS-14 in year 2012 shows none identified.
- 8 These are -- there is no new supply in 2012 identified.
- 9 MR. LAREDO: If we could just have a moment.
- 10 (Brief interruption)
- 11 MR. LAREDO: Thank you. We're back on.
- 12 If you could restate the question concerning
- 13 the 2012 increment of water?
- MR. RUBIN: Sure.
- 15 Ms. Stern, I was asking about a statement that
- 16 appears on page 15, line 17 of your written testimony
- 17 that states:
- 18 Another 1,000 acre feet per year would
- 19 be available in water year 2012.
- 20 And I believe that you have corrected the
- 21 number, that it should be 820?
- 22 MS. STERN: I'm sorry. That's not true. And
- 23 I apologize how the text in the written testimony is
- 24 not matching the table in HS-14, which is the most
- 25 recent accurate version. Thus, the statement on line

- 1 17 paragraph 41 of my testimony: Another 1,000 acre
- 2 feet per year would be available in the year 2012.
- 3 That should be stricken. There is not an additional
- 4 increment in 2012.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Just so the record's
- 6 clear, on your table that appears as Exhibit HS-14, you
- 7 have additional water that's available in 2010,
- 8 500 acre feet that might be available through Phase 1
- 9 ASR; is that correct?
- 10 MS. STERN: Did you say 520 remainder?
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Yes.
- 12 MS. STERN: I'm concerned that that may not be
- 13 correct because Mr. Oliver corrected the 400 number in
- 14 the row titled water year 2009. They need to add up to
- 15 920, the average yield for the ASR Phase 1.
- 16 The key question is: How much is reasonably
- 17 available from the Cal Am system in the near-term
- 18 before the infrastructure improvements are made.
- 19 So Mr. Oliver corrected that 400 number to be
- 20 310. So if someone with a calculator could help me,
- 21 920 minus 310 should be the correct number to replace
- the number 520.
- MR. RUBIN: If I have my calculations correct,
- 24 I believe that is nine -- 610 acre feet?
- 25 MS. STERN: Yes.

- 1 MR. RUBIN: And again, that would be
- 2 additional water that -- 610 additional acre feet of
- 3 water through the ASR Phase 1 program?
- 4 MS. STERN: Right. So it meets the full
- 5 920 acre feet represented in the row titled Water Year
- 6 2010.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: And the quantity of water that's
- 8 available from ASR in 2009 as well as 2010 is an
- 9 average annual quantity?
- 10 MS. STERN: Yes.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Now Ms. Stern, in -- focused again
- 12 on HS-14, in that table you identify yield deficits?
- MS. STERN: I see that, yes.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: And I would imagine that the yield
- 15 deficit in 2009 would be affected by the change in the
- 16 quantity of water that might be available through ASR
- 17 Phase 1?
- 18 MS. STERN: Yes, that is correct.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: By the use of the word yield
- 20 deficit, do you mean insufficient water supply to meet
- 21 expected demands?
- 22 MS. STERN: Not exactly. I mean water that
- 23 would not be available from a new water supply project
- 24 and would have to be generated in some way or conserved
- in some way.

1 MR. RUBIN: Another potential circumstance of

- 2 the yield deficit is there's simply not enough water
- 3 for people on the Monterey Peninsula?
- 4 MS. STERN: I'm not exactly sure what you mean
- 5 by that question.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: If conservation measures did not
- 7 reduce the need for water, and no new projects came
- 8 online, there would be a demand for water that would be
- 9 unmet?
- 10 MS. STERN: I don't believe that's what this
- 11 is going to, that the reduction required by the CDO
- 12 would not be met.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, you do not believe
- 14 California American Water could obtain necessary
- 15 approvals for new water supply projects in time to
- 16 avoid the yield deficits that you have identified in
- 17 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District HS-14?
- 18 MS. STERN: Correct.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: And you do not believe that
- 20 conservation measures could be reasonably or
- 21 realistically achieved for water savings equal to the
- 22 yield deficits identified in Monterey Peninsula Water
- 23 Management District HS-14?
- 24 MS. STERN: That is not accurate. I did not
- 25 make that statement. I focused my testimony on water

1 supply projects and deferred to the testimony of

- 2 Ms. Pintar or others regarding the ability of
- 3 conservation to meet those needs.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Let me ask Ms. Pintar. Is that
- 5 how you pronounce your last name? Do you believe that
- 6 conservation measures could realistically or reasonably
- 7 achieve the water savings equal to the yield deficit
- 8 that Ms. Stern identified in Monterey Peninsula Water
- 9 Management District HS-14?
- 10 MS. PINTAR: No.
- MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 12 Ms. Stern, I now ask that you turn to Monterey
- 13 Peninsula Water Management District 16. There is a
- 14 number of well locations that have been identified
- 15 upland CV; is that correct?
- MS. STERN: Yes.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Can you please describe the area
- 18 that is provided in uplands CV designation?
- 19 MS. STERN: That would be easiest using that
- 20 same overhead that showed the alluvial aquifer. In
- 21 essence, it's nonalluvial sources in the Carmel Valley.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: I think that's -- I don't know if
- 23 you're going to be able to describe it any better than
- 24 that with the map on the screen if you can.
- 25 And what we're looking at is the same slide

- 1 discussed earlier, a slide that's part of the
- 2 presentation Mr. Fuerst made earlier today?
- 3 MS. STERN: Yes. And I'd like to make one
- 4 clarification. The upland CV regards areas that are
- 5 nonalluvial in the Carmel Valley watershed that are
- 6 within the Water Management District.
- 7 MR. LAREDO: For the record, this is a copy of
- 8 MPWMD JO-3.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. Ms. Stern, do you or
- 10 does anyone else on the panel know how many wells are
- 11 located in the area designated upland CV?
- 12 MR. FUERST: There are approximately a
- 13 thousand registered wells. We talked about the 291 in
- 14 the upland area. There are some outside the Carmel
- 15 River watershed. I think there's approximately 500
- 16 wells in the upland area, 291 in the Carmel Valley
- 17 Alluvial Aquifer area, and 500 in the upland area and
- 18 the Cachagua area.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, do you or anyone on the
- 20 panel know how many wells in the area designated upland
- 21 CV has the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 22 permitted between 1995 and the present?
- MS. STERN: I have data as reflected in this
- 24 Exhibit HS-16 from the year 2001 to the present. I
- 25 don't have the 1995 to 2001 period. Our rules changed

- 1 significantly at that time.
- 2 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Fuerst, do you have any
- 3 information on the number of wells permitted in the up
- 4 lands?
- 5 MR. FUERST: No, I do not.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Fuerst, is it possible that
- 7 water pumped from the uplands CV -- excuse me. Is it
- 8 possible that water pumped from the upland Carmel
- 9 Valley area affected the quantity of water in the
- 10 Carmel Valley Alluvial Aquifer.
- 11 MR. FUERST: Yes, that's possible.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: Let the record reflect that it was
- 13 Mr. Fuerst who responded to the question.
- 14 Is it possible that water pumped from the
- 15 upland Carmel Valley area affected the quantity of
- 16 surface water in the Carmel River?
- 17 MR. FUERST: That would be less direct, but it
- 18 is possible.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Stern, I have no further
- 20 questions for you. Thank you.
- 21 Ms. Pintar, I have a couple of questions for
- 22 you. Ms. Pintar, I believe in your written testimony
- 23 you indicate that during the 1988 drought average
- 24 residential consumption in the California American
- 25 Water service area was about 93 gallons per person per

- 1 day; is that correct?
- MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 3 MR. RUBIN: You also indicate that in the
- 4 2006-2007 water year average residential use had fallen
- 5 to about 90 gallons per person per day?
- 6 MS. PINTAR: Yes, I did.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: As you use the term gallons per
- 8 person per day, do you include uses for all purposes
- 9 including residential, commercial, landscape, and
- 10 public use?
- 11 MS. PINTAR: No. That was actually a basic
- 12 calculation that was done using average residential
- 13 information; and Mr. Fuerst has testified, and his
- 14 testimony includes a more precise calculation of
- 15 70 gallons per person per day which would more
- 16 accurately reflect today's water use.
- 17 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Pintar, when the Monterey
- 18 Peninsula Water Management District adopts a
- 19 conservation measure, can it quarantee a particular
- 20 reduction in water use that will result?
- MS. PINTAR: No.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Just for the record, if you could
- 23 speak into the microphone?
- MS. PINTAR: No.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with water

1 conservation programs in regions other than those on

- 2 the Monterey Peninsula?
- 3 MS. PINTAR: Somewhat, yes.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Is it your opinion that the level
- 5 of conservation encouraged by the conservation program
- 6 of the Monterey Peninsula Water Management District
- 7 compared to the level of conservation encouraged by
- 8 conservation programs in other regions of the state are
- 9 more -- well, let me strike that. I'm sorry. I lost
- 10 myself.
- 11 (Laughter)
- 12 MR. RUBIN: The Monterey Peninsula Water
- 13 Management District has a staged conservation program?
- MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: How many stages exist in the
- 16 conservation program?
- 17 MS. PINTAR: The Expanded Conservation and
- 18 Standby Rationing Plan is a seven-stage plan.
- 19 MR. RUBIN: And the conservation program is
- 20 used to encourage conservation?
- 21 MS. PINTAR: Yes, it is.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Is it your belief that for
- 23 California American Water to meet a 15 percent
- 24 reduction as proposed in the Prosecution Team's draft
- 25 cease and desist order the residents of the Monterey

1 Peninsula would have to live under Stage 5 conservation

- 2 measures at a minimum?
- 3 MS. PINTAR: I would say possibly, yes.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Pintar, I ask that you turn to
- 5 page 18 of your written testimony, paragraph 47. I
- 6 believe you state at the end of the paragraph, line 1,
- 7 page 19, that the community would need to achieve all
- 8 planned Stage 5 reductions at a minimum.
- 9 MR. FUERST: Which page?
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Looking at page 18 and 19, the
- 11 specific statement I believe appears on page 19, line
- 12 1. Continues to line 2.
- MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: And I imagine that when I asked my
- 15 question initially, your response was reflecting the
- 16 fact that Stage 5 might not achieve the level of
- 17 reductions required under the proposed cease and desist
- 18 order?
- 19 MS. PINTAR: That is true.
- 20 MR. FUERST: I would add that I think her
- 21 testimony assumes there would be reductions from the
- 22 cease and desist order accompanied by reductions in the
- 23 Seaside Basin.
- 24 MR. RUBIN: But again, the stages of
- 25 conservation cannot guarantee a particular level of

- 1 water savings?
- MS. PINTAR: No. And that's why we have the
- 3 extra stages.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Is it your belief that for
- 5 California American Water to meet a 15 percent
- 6 reduction as proposed by the Prosecution Team's draft
- 7 cease and desist order, the residents on the Monterey
- 8 Peninsula may have to live under a stage greater than
- 9 Stage 5?
- 10 MS. PINTAR: It would be possible.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Has the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 12 Management District ever imposed a Stage 5
- 13 conservation?
- MS. PINTAR: No.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know if the Monterey
- 16 Peninsula Water Management District has the resources,
- 17 either people or money, to implement Stage 5
- 18 conservation?
- 19 MS. PINTAR: At this time, no.
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Pintar, I'll ask you a
- 21 question based upon paragraph 55 of your written
- 22 testimony. Is it your opinion that in response to
- 23 Order 95-10 there has been a proliferation of
- 24 single-parcel private wells in the Carmel Valley?
- MS. PINTAR: There has been an increase, yes.

1 MR. RUBIN: If California American Water were

- 2 ordered to reduce its Carmel River extractions as
- 3 proposed by the Prosecution Team, do you believe
- 4 extractions from non-California American Water wells in
- 5 the Carmel Valley will increase?
- 6 MS. PINTAR: I don't know.
- 7 MR. RUBIN: Ms. Pintar, on page 13 of your
- 8 written testimony, Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 9 District SP-12, you reference work by RMC?
- 10 MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: What is RMC?
- MR. FUERST: Larry, can you respond to that?
- 13 This is work that was done under an integrated regional
- 14 water management planning effort.
- 15 MR. HAMPSON: RMC Water and Environment is a
- 16 consulting firm providing water planning along much of
- 17 the coast and in California.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Thank you.
- 19 Ms. Pintar, I believe in your written
- 20 testimony you indicate that work performed by RMC
- 21 identified conservation retrofits?
- MS. PINTAR: Conservation programs, yes.
- MR. RUBIN: And RMC estimated water savings if
- 24 the programs of the Monterey Integrated Regional Water
- 25 Management Plan were implemented; is that correct?

- 1 MS. PINTAR: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know how long it would take
- 3 to complete the elements of the Monterey Integrated
- 4 Regional Water Management Plan?
- 5 MS. PINTAR: No.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. I have no further
- 7 questions for you.
- 8 The last set of questions, and they will be
- 9 relatively brief, are directed towards Mr. Hampson.
- 10 Mr. Hampson, do you consider Mr. Christensen to be an
- 11 expert on issues involving the riparian corridor?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I do.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And based upon his expertise, do
- 14 you believe Mr. Christensen is qualified to express
- 15 opinions on the health and vigor of the riparian
- 16 corridors?
- 17 MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I do.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Are you familiar with
- 19 Mr. Christensen's beliefs that the Carmel River
- 20 riparian corridor has made a significant recovery since
- 21 1995?
- 22 MR. HAMPSON: I would add that there has been
- 23 a significant recovery in the area between
- 24 approximately Rivermile 5 and Rivermile 15 since
- 25 approximately 1984. However, downstream of Rivermile

- 1 5, this area remains somewhat unstable and --
- 2 MR. RUBIN: So -- I'm sorry.
- 3 MR. HAMPSON: -- and subject to erosional
- 4 processes. This area did not have highly erodible
- 5 banks prior to 1995 when diversions were shifted into
- 6 the area downstream between Rivermile 2 and Rivermile
- 7 8.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: Mr. Hampson, to move things along,
- 9 I'm going to ask you questions I hope will be yes or
- 10 no -- allow for a yes-or-no answer. Again if you can
- 11 keep it limited to yes or no, it would be appreciated.
- 12 Obviously, if you have an additional explanation, I
- 13 think that the Hearing Officers and I would like to
- 14 hear that. To the extent it could be yes or no, I
- 15 think it will move things forward faster.
- Mr. Hampson, are you aware that
- 17 Mr. Christensen testified today that from 1986 to 2001
- 18 there had been a 46.5 percent increase in riparian
- 19 cover from San Clemente Dam to the Carmel River Lagoon?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Are you aware that Mr. Christensen
- 22 identifies a 32.17 increase in the number of acres of
- 23 Carmel River riparian areas for aquifer subunit 4
- 24 during the period 1986 through 2001?
- 25 MR. HAMPSON: I'm looking at Mr. Christensen's

1 testimony, and I am sure that he's done this correctly.

- MR. RUBIN: As you're looking at this, are you
- 3 aware Mr. Christensen identifies a 62.77 percent
- 4 increase in the number of acres of Carmel River
- 5 riparian habitat?
- 6 MR. LAREDO: I'm going to object to this.
- 7 This is repetitive. Mr. Christensen's testimony
- 8 stands.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Let me explain. There is an
- 10 unusual circumstance here where there is potentially
- 11 conflicting testimony between Mr. Christensen and
- 12 Mr. Hampson, and I'm trying to understand that dynamic.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: I appreciate your
- 14 asking these questions. I, in fact, flagged some of
- 15 these numbers myself. If you could get to the point
- 16 more rapidly, I don't think you need to make them
- 17 repeat their testimony.
- MR. RUBIN: Well --
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Simply ask the
- 20 question. I understand the importance of it. I
- 21 flagged it myself.
- MR. RUBIN: Mr. Hampson, do you agree that
- 23 positive changes in the Carmel River riparian habitat
- 24 have occurred, particularly in aquifer subunits 3 and
- 25 subunits 4.

1 MR. HAMPSON: Yes. I think I can help focus

- 2 this. The instability that's present in the lower five
- 3 miles of the river is primarily due to interruption of
- 4 the natural recruitment process that occurs when there
- 5 is flow in a stream.
- 6 And we are currently unable to fully mitigate
- 7 for the loss of stream flow in the lower five miles.
- 8 So the instability present is a result of not being
- 9 able to recruit enough vegetation in a very small
- 10 portion of the river channel that is the key to
- 11 maintain the stability in the river. That is the lower
- 12 portion of the streambed.
- 13 MR. CHRISTENSEN: I can add one additional
- 14 comment, that the way you look at this data is that I'm
- 15 comparing riparian vegetation from 1986 snapshot in
- 16 time to 2001 snapshot in time.
- 17 What I believe Larry is referencing in his
- 18 testimony is that there was instability in the lower
- 19 river between those dates, which was specifically the
- 20 Red Rock project, that had to be a restoration that
- 21 went in, and the All Saints project. And those
- 22 projects revegetated rapidly. So that revegetation
- 23 helped increase the value of riparian vegetation when
- 24 you take the snapshot in 2001.
- 25 And Larry is I believe referencing stuff that

- 1 happened in between that had a remedy applied to it.
- MR. RUBIN: So if I understand the testimony
- 3 that was just provided, the concerns that Mr. Hampson
- 4 identifies in his written testimony have been addressed
- 5 through actions by the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 6 Management District and others?
- 7 MR. HAMPSON: No. We are unable to duplicate
- 8 the natural recruitment processes that have occurred
- 9 upstream where the stream is watered. We are unable to
- 10 duplicate the natural processes in the lower five miles
- 11 of the river because it is annually dewatered.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: But again can you explain for me
- 13 then how Mr. Christensen identifies increases in the
- 14 order of 23.17 in aquifer subunit 4 and 62.77 percent
- 15 increase in aquifer subunit 3?
- 16 MR. HAMPSON: Again, my focus is on a very
- 17 specific portion of the river channel. There has
- 18 certainly been a recovery in overbank areas. These are
- 19 floodplain areas where vegetation has become
- 20 established. And this includes vegetation that is
- 21 not -- that doesn't need stream flow throughout the
- 22 year.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: But if I understand your testimony
- 24 then, you have concerns with specific locations; but in
- 25 order to reconcile with Mr. Christensen's testimony,

1 the overall health in the subaquifers 4 and 3 has

- 2 improved?
- 3 MR. HAMPSON: The overall health has
- 4 definitely improved throughout the river as a result of
- 5 the mitigations that have been going on since the mid
- 6 1980s and continuing after 1995.
- 7 However, what we are seeing is that the
- 8 impacts of pumping that were spread out over
- 9 15 miles -- or actually approximately 10 miles of the
- 10 river from Rivermile 5 to 15 are now concentrated --
- 11 previous to 1984 -- are now concentrated in the lower
- 12 five miles.
- 13 MR. RUBIN: And Monterey Peninsula Water
- 14 Management District has mitigation or restoration
- 15 activities that attempt to address the effect on
- 16 riparian corridor due to reduced surface water in the
- 17 Carmel River?
- 18 MR. HAMPSON: Yes. And those mitigation
- 19 activities have got about as far as they can go for a
- 20 stream that's dewatered. I mean the next step is more
- 21 water in the stream if we want to continue the
- 22 restoration spectrum.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: But part of the restoration
- 24 activities that the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 25 District has implemented involves the irrigation of

- 1 riparian vegetation, correct?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, along many miles of the
- 3 river.
- 4 MR. RUBIN: Does the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 5 Management District have any restoration activities in
- 6 the lower sections of the Carmel River, specifically
- 7 within the aquifer subunits 3 and 4?
- 8 MR. HAMPSON: Yes. And -- I mean, if you want
- 9 to know more about it, Mr. Christensen runs the --
- 10 helps run those systems.
- 11 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. One minute.
- 12 (Brief interruption)
- 13 MR. RUBIN: Just a few more questions now. I
- 14 believe, and I appreciate your helping me understand
- 15 that circumstance better. Mr. Hampson, in your
- 16 testimony on page 17, you reference the Carmel River
- 17 Lagoon Technical Advisory Committee; is that correct?
- 18 MR. HAMPSON: Are you speaking about paragraph
- 19 45?
- 20 MR. RUBIN: Yes. I presume you're familiar
- 21 with the Carmel River Lagoon Technical Advisory
- 22 Committee?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I help facilitate some of
- 24 the meetings.
- 25 MR. RUBIN: Did a number of federal and state

- 1 agencies comprise the Carmel River Lagoon Technical
- 2 Advisory Committee?
- 3 MR. HAMPSON: The Technical Advisory Committee
- 4 is comprised of all the regulatory agencies involved in
- 5 water resource management plus the property owners,
- 6 state parks, Carmel Area Wastewater District, and
- 7 Monterey County Water Resources Agency and Public
- 8 Works.
- 9 MR. RUBIN: Let me go through a list, and let
- 10 me know if any of the entities I identify were not part
- 11 of the Technical Advisory Committee.
- 12 California Coastal Commission, California
- 13 Department of Fish and Game, California State Parks,
- 14 Monterey County Public Works Department, Monterey
- 15 County Water Resources Agency, Monterey Peninsula Water
- 16 Management District, National Marine Fisheries Service,
- 17 United States Army Corps of Engineers, United States
- 18 Fish and Wildlife Service.
- 19 MR. HAMPSON: And the Carmel Area Wastewater
- 20 District and more recently the Regional Water Quality
- 21 Control Board, Region 3.
- 22 MR. RUBIN: Are you aware of a study plan for
- 23 the long-term adaptive management of the Carmel River
- 24 State Beach and Lagoon which the Carmel River Lagoon
- 25 Technical Advisory Committee prepared?

- 1 MR. HAMPSON: Yes.
- MR. RUBIN: Do you know when the study was
- 3 finalized?
- 4 MR. HAMPSON: I believe it was April 17, 2007.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: I would ask my associate,
- 6 Ms. Kincaid, to provide you with a copy of a document.
- 7 Do you recognize the document Ms. Kincaid provided to
- 8 you?
- 9 MR. HAMPSON: Yes, I put it together.
- 10 MR. RUBIN: Is it the study plan for long-term
- 11 adaptive management Carmel River State Beach and
- 12 Lagoon?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes.
- 14 MR. RUBIN: I'd like to have that marked
- 15 exhibit California American Water next in order. I am
- 16 informed it's 43.
- 17 According to that document, it appears as
- 18 though the stakeholders were also involved in the
- 19 process; is that correct?
- 20 MR. HAMPSON: The stakeholders were described.
- 21 The process for involving the stakeholders is that the
- 22 communication is between the facilitating entity and
- 23 the stakeholders from meetings of the Technical
- 24 Advisory Committee.
- 25 Currently MPWMD is the facilitator. We report

1 the minutes of the meetings, and we also solicit input

- 2 from the stakeholders at times. And on occasion,
- 3 experts from outside of the area are invited to come
- 4 and express their views about how to manage the lagoon.
- 5 MR. RUBIN: The study plan, though, recognizes
- 6 that rigorous scientific investigations are necessary
- 7 to better understand the ecosystem, develop alternative
- 8 management strategies, and assess effects of ongoing
- 9 and proposed management actions; is that correct?
- 10 MR. HAMPSON: That was the consensus of the
- 11 committee.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: And the study plan also recognizes
- 13 that the understanding and information developed from
- 14 these investigations are necessary to identify
- 15 reasonable and prudent management solutions?
- MR. HAMPSON: Yes, those were the conclusions
- 17 in April 2007.
- 18 MR. RUBIN: Thank you. I have no further
- 19 questions.
- 20 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you.
- 21 MR. RUBIN: Looks like I have four minutes on
- 22 the time.
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Yeah, you do.
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: You shouldn't be
- 25 too proud of that.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Let's take a

- 2 five-minute recess, go off the record.
- 3 (Discussion off the record)
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Mr. Fife,
- 5 we'll go with you. Then we'll take a break.
- 6 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. FIFE
- 7 FOR CITY OF SEASIDE and SEASIDE BASIN WATERMASTER
- 8 MR. FIFE: Mr. Fuerst, do you recall
- 9 testimony, cross-examination yesterday, of the city
- 10 mayors in which questions were asked concerning the
- 11 allocation of water as between the various types of use
- 12 and various jurisdictions around Monterey Peninsula?
- 13 MR. FUERST: The use by sectors within
- 14 jurisdictions, yes.
- 15 MR. FIFE: Great. And that the witnesses who
- 16 were testifying were not able to provide that
- 17 information but indicated that this information was
- 18 kept by Monterey Peninsula Water Management District?
- 19 MR. FUERST: Right. That's provided to the
- 20 District by California American Water each month.
- 21 MR. FIFE: Mr. Fuerst, I provided you with a
- 22 document, and I believe we've provided copies to the
- 23 Board Members and the other parties. Do you recognize
- 24 this document?
- MR. FUERST: Yes, I do.

1 MR. FIFE: And can you tell me what this

- 2 document is?
- 3 MR. FUERST: This is the annual summary of Cal
- 4 Am metered consumption by water use type or sector
- 5 going across the chart, and on the left it's the
- 6 revenue codes for where they -- the jurisdiction in
- 7 which it's used.
- 8 The top part shows each city. The middle
- 9 portion refers to areas within the unincorporated
- 10 county area within the District served by Cal Am, and
- 11 then there are some special categories in the last
- 12 column, the last part of that column.
- 13 MR. FIFE: And is this a document that's kept
- 14 in the district files?
- MR. FUERST: Yes, it is.
- 16 MR. FIFE: And do you believe that the
- 17 information on this chart is accurate?
- 18 MR. FUERST: I do.
- 19 MR. FIFE: Do you believe this information
- 20 would be helpful to the State Board in its
- 21 deliberations in this matter?
- MR. FUERST: Yes, I do.
- 23 MR. FIFE: I'd like to mark this as an
- 24 exhibit. Given the discussion we had earlier about the
- 25 PowerPoint, it might be most helpful from an

1 organizational sense if it were marked as a District

- 2 exhibit rather than a Seaside exhibit.
- 3 MR. LAREDO: We would suggest this be marked
- 4 as MPWMD DF-13.
- 5 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Very good. Thank
- 6 you. Okay. Now, we'll take five minutes and come back
- 7 with -- where are we -- Public Trust Alliance.
- 8 MR. SILVER: Mr. Chairman, Dr. Williams is
- 9 going to do the cross. And as I indicated yesterday,
- 10 he's not available next week, so we do want to be sure
- 11 and would request that Sierra Club be able to do
- 12 cross-examination this afternoon.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: We will discuss
- 14 it, and I'll switch you with Carmel River Steelhead, if
- 15 that's fine with the doctor back there. You can work
- 16 it out with the other two parties, if they're willing
- 17 to change. Let's take five minutes.
- 18 (Recess)
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay, we're back.
- 20 Properly sugared up.
- 21 I think since we have one witness that's going
- 22 to be unavailable, it seems to me we should at least
- 23 make sure we get through that one witness. So I would
- 24 ask unless a party has very brief cross-examination of
- 25 all parties we dispense with it. I don't know how long

- 1 do you expect?
- MR. WARBURTON: I've already been admonished,
- 3 so I'm going to be keeping it very brief.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 5 MR. WARBURTON: Since I know other people are
- 6 asking some of these --
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Very good.
- 8 Let's just proceed, and when we get to -- I'm
- 9 sure Dr. Williams and the Prosecution Team are going to
- 10 have a lot of questions for the whole panel. Maybe you
- 11 can focus yours and we'll allow the rest of the panel
- 12 to come back on the 7th. Okay.
- 13 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. WARBURTON
- 14 FOR PUBLIC TRUST ALLIANCE
- 15 MR. WARBURTON: I'm Michael Warburton for
- 16 Public Trust Alliance.
- 17 First one for Mr. Fuerst. You spoke of the
- 18 baseline for your considerations of cuts. You spoke of
- 19 a regulatory limit of 95-10 with no reference to
- 20 illegal diversions of Cal Am or the stated aim of 95-10
- 21 to terminate those diversions. You just spoke of a
- 22 regulatory limit. Did you regard that as a -- sort of
- 23 a permanent regulatory limit or --
- 24 MR. FUERST: No, not at all. Not at all. I
- 25 was specific to water year 2008. So in the chart, I

1 showed that was the regulatory limit that existed in

- 2 the Carmel River based on 95-10 and the Seaside
- 3 Groundwater Basin based on that decision for this year.
- 4 We know that it's likely that will change in the
- 5 Seaside Groundwater Basin.
- 6 MR. WARBURTON: But you do regard that as sort
- 7 of the baseline for the Carmel River and the sort of --
- 8 MR. FUERST: I know up through 2008 what the
- 9 limit has been and is. Beyond that, I'm not certain.
- 10 MR. WARBURTON: But you're not considering it,
- 11 yeah, as permanent in any way?
- MR. FUERST: No.
- MR. WARBURTON: That's good.
- 14 Now, next for the rhetorical question for the
- 15 biologist. We have to -- in the application of
- 16 science, I think, Mr. Urquhart, actually.
- 17 In the application of science to another type
- 18 of situation, if you were, you know, near the edge of a
- 19 road, and it's dark. You see headlights up, you know,
- 20 on the side, probably coming towards you, how would you
- 21 make the decision to step aside? Would you do a radar
- 22 test of, you know, the Doppler effect, and then, you
- 23 know, get an entire quantitative -- would you make a
- 24 quantitative or qualitative decision as to whether to
- 25 step out of the path of an approaching truck?

- 1 (Laughter)
- 2 MR. LAREDO: I want to hear the answer.
- 3 MR. URQUHART: I'm at a loss how to answer
- 4 this as a fisheries biologist.
- 5 MR. WARBURTON: As a fisheries biologist,
- 6 knowing that you have a trustee agency which is
- 7 responsible for a little trout, okay, in the stream,
- 8 and you saw a landslide up above, would you do a
- 9 scientific study, you know, and get all the absolute
- 10 certainty that would be required before thinking that
- 11 there might be some danger posed to the system?
- 12 MR. LAREDO: I will object now on the grounds
- 13 that the question is argumentative.
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Could you
- 15 rephrase the question so that. . . .
- MR. WARBURTON: Well, in some ways I'm asking
- 17 questions about the level of certainty that is applied,
- 18 and sometimes with a Public Trust resource such as fish
- 19 or the water and the ecosystems associated with it,
- 20 there might be a more practical decision-making
- 21 mechanism.
- 22 MR. LAREDO: Objection. Is there a question
- 23 here?
- 24 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Could you ask the
- 25 question?

- 1 MR. WARBURTON: You spoke about water
- 2 diversions and possible effects on fish, on steelhead
- 3 in the Carmel River, and do you need scientific
- 4 certainty to assure you, as a fisheries biologist,
- 5 those fish are in danger or could be aided by the
- 6 ceasing of extreme diversions?
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: If you can't
- 8 answer, so state.
- 9 MR. URQUHART: To answer the question, I would
- 10 have to rephrase it to what I think he's asking which I
- 11 know is not how we're supposed to operate.
- 12 MR. RUBIN: I would -- based upon that
- 13 response, the question clearly calls for speculation.
- 14 I don't think we should be engaging the witness in
- 15 trying to question -- raise questions for him to
- 16 answer.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Yeah.
- 18 MR. WARBURTON: I'm just -- I think this
- 19 raises sort of my element of frustration with the
- 20 attempts to try to bring scientific responsibility
- 21 rather than scientific certainty into this
- 22 decision-making model here.
- MR. LAREDO: Objection.
- MR. WARBURTON: And when --
- 25 MR. LAREDO: Objection. There is no question.

- 1 I move to strike.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand.
- 3 You'll have an opportunity again to raise
- 4 that. That's definitely a closing brief issue, if you
- 5 want us to consider some of the legal issues, and I
- 6 assure you, you will have an opportunity to brief that.
- 7 But it's not a question that you can really
- 8 ask a scientific witness, I don't think. You'll have
- 9 that opportunity.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Let me just counsel
- 11 Mr. Warburton. I understand the general concern as to
- 12 what standard of evidence is required for the Board to
- 13 act, whether that standard is in fact some sort of
- 14 certainty standard or different standard such as
- 15 substantial evidence. I understand the type of thing
- 16 you are going to here. But again, as Mr. Baggett says,
- 17 those are appropriate issue for your legal brief,
- 18 closing brief.
- 19 MR. WARBURTON: Do you feel as a fisheries
- 20 biologist that you could give advice to a trustee that
- 21 would be useful to them in making a decision about the
- 22 remedy in this case?
- MR. URQUHART: If they asked me a question
- 24 about which I had knowledge and experience, yes.
- 25 MR. WARBURTON: And -- okay. Do you have

- 1 faith in that process?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Thank you.
- 3 MR. WARBURTON: I'll make room.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Planning
- 5 and Conservation League, why don't we -- you said you
- 6 just had a few minutes.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: You can come back
- 8 on the 7th?
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Sierra Club, do
- 10 you want to go -- is that agreeable to the Carmel
- 11 party? Okay. Sierra Club, you can go next.
- 12 MR. SILVER: I'm just here to hold his hand.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Deal with
- 14 objections, just in case there are any, pre-emptive
- 15 move. Continue.
- 16 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY DR. WILLIAMS
- 17 FOR SIERRA CLUB
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: Most of my questions are for
- 19 Mr. Urquhart, but I want to start off by trying to
- 20 clear up a matter we were discussing a minute ago with
- 21 Mr. Hampson, and it involved the uncertainty with what
- 22 was going on with riparian vegetation in the lower
- 23 river and relationship to erosion.
- 24 Mr. Hampson, when there is river flowing with
- 25 the alluvial part of the Carmel River, is there a lack

1 of willow roots that form along the flow of the bank of

- 2 the river?
- 3 MR. HAMPSON: In many areas, yes.
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: And does that provide
- 5 resistance to erosion?
- 6 MR. HAMPSON: I put in my testimony that I
- 7 have seen willow roots that are large to withstand very
- 8 high flow.
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: And that kind of matter, willow
- 10 roots, cannot be reproduced by subaerial irrigation?
- 11 MR. HAMPSON: I think I'm going to defer to
- 12 Mr. Christensen -- he's the project coordinator -- on
- 13 that question.
- 14 MR. CHRISTENSEN: It's very difficult to
- 15 achieve that mat in the lower river with irrigation.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Thank you.
- 17 MR. CHRISTENSEN: We see those mats in the
- 18 upper portion of the river where it stays perennial
- 19 flow but we are not seeing those large mats in the
- 20 lower river.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Thank you.
- 22 Now Mr. Urquhart, you remember we met in the
- 23 early 1990s, working with Bill Snider?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 25 DR. WILLIAMS: We've known each other some

1 time. And I have a basis for fearing that you --

- 2 giving simple answers is not your nature?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Will you try to restrain your
- 5 nature here?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: Absolutely.
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: Thank you. All right. Does
- 8 exhibit KU-2 describe your professional training and
- 9 experience and is reasonably accurate.
- 10 MR. URQUHART: Yes, sir.
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: And complete? Does it show you
- 12 have any training for dealing with aquifer
- 13 interactions?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: Repeat the word please?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Do you have any training in
- 16 hydrology or the interaction between streams and
- 17 aquifers?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: Only that which I have received
- 19 by working with hydrologists and engineering geologists
- 20 and by my own reading and listening to other people's
- 21 talks and lectures. No formal class work or
- 22 certificate training.
- DR. WILLIAMS: But your testimony does concern
- 24 stream/aquifer interactions?
- 25 MR. URQUHART: Not really. Not in any complex

- 1 technical sense.
- 2 DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. Let's move on. Let's
- 3 look at your exhibit KU-10A please.
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Yes, sir.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Can we get that up?
- 6 CHIEF LINDSAY: I'm sorry; it was 10?
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: 10A. MPWMD KU-10A.
- 8 Could you go to the exhibit.
- 9 CHIEF LINDSAY: Okay.
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: Mr. Urquhart, does the left
- 11 hand of this exhibit show regression curves in the
- 12 Carmel River of Los Padres?
- MR. URQUHART: This shows the measurements
- 14 taken by a member of our District, our District
- 15 Hydrologist Fred James, on or about the first day,
- 16 first weekday of the month, one day at the beginning of
- 17 the month in each one these years.
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: I'm just trying to get at what
- 19 you mean by recession curve here.
- 20 MR. URQUHART: What I'm saying is that you can
- 21 see that you can see this is the changes in flow above
- 22 Los Padres, not under the influence of anything because
- 23 that area is in a national forest land, and the
- 24 watershed in that area is in the wilderness and
- 25 national forest land.

1 DR. WILLIAMS: In your testimony when you

- 2 describe recession curves, for example for Carmel Gage,
- 3 do you mean something other than the plots of the
- 4 declining flow?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: No. No just the plots of
- 6 declining flow.
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. Let's go to your exhibit
- 8 KU-7A. Could we have that please.
- 9 All right. This is a rather complex figure.
- 10 Table. Let's focus on the bottom row and try to work
- 11 through this where we can all understand your figures.
- 12 Let's talk about the column for annual daily flow
- 13 increase CFS per day, so it's the 10.9 number at the
- 14 bottom row?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 16 DR. WILLIAMS: And let's look at the -- for
- 17 the near Carmel Gage, the one next to the right. And
- down at the bottom says May 21 plus 16 or 51?
- 19 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. Now let's try to
- 21 understand what the May 21 plus 16 means in terms of
- 22 the 10.9 CFS per day. Now as I -- May 21 is the day
- 23 when flow at the Carmel Gage went to zero in this year,
- 24 is that correct? The year 19 -- excuse me, 2007.
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.

```
1 DR. WILLIAMS: All right. So to get the
```

- 2 number 16, did you look at the flow record for the Near
- 3 Carmel Gage?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: By the data that had flow equal
- 6 or greater than 10.9 CFS?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: Then it was 16 days from that
- 9 until it went dry?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: So then if I understand your
- 12 testimony, you were saying that if the diversions were
- 13 decreased by 10.9 CFS per day in a year like 2007, the
- 14 result would be you would have only 16 more days with
- 15 nonzero flow at the Near Carmel Gage?
- 16 MR. URQUHART: On or about that amount.
- 17 DR. WILLIAMS: Do you think the recession
- 18 curve of Near Carmel Gage is affected by Cal Am
- 19 pumping?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: In fact, you said -- so stated
- 22 in your testimony. If there were less pumping from the
- 23 Carmel River underflow, do you believe that would
- 24 affect the shape of the recession curve?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.

```
1 DR. WILLIAMS: Do you think it would be
```

- 2 steeper or less steep?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: My best professional judgment,
- 4 it would be less step and extend longer.
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: So in fact if there's a repeat
- 6 of 2007 with a reduction of 10.95 CFS per day pumping,
- 7 you would have more than 16 days with nonzero flow?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: It's possible, yes.
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: That I agree, very possible.
- 10 Let's go now to your Exhibit KU-4. Historical counts
- 11 of adult steelhead for various years at Los Padres Dam?
- 12 MR. URQUHART: This is the -- that's correct,
- 13 the data we have for that period of time from Cal Am.
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: Focusing on the years left
- 15 around 1950, 1949, few years, these were the fish that
- 16 were captured at the trap at Los Padres and carried
- 17 around the dam?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: That's my understanding, yes.
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: Is it your opinion that these
- 20 counts represent all the fish that got up to Los Padres
- 21 dam and wanted to go past?
- MR. URQUHART: No.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Would you go to your testimony,
- 24 paragraph 5 at the bottom of page 3. First of all,
- 25 back up. Why did you answer no to the last question?

1 Does that represent all the fish that wanted to go by?

- MR. URQUHART: Are you asking why I made that
- 3 answer?
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes.
- 5 MR. URQUHART: I think most fish passage
- 6 engineers and most fishery biologists believe that no
- 7 fish ladder is capable of passing 100 percent of all
- 8 fish that would approach it. Some fraction are going
- 9 to not choose to enter and are going to fall back. So
- 10 therefore, when you're in the presence of a fish
- 11 passage operation like this, you cannot guarantee 100
- 12 percent passage.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Do you have any information
- 14 regarding the Los Padres trap in particular?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: Can you clarify the question?
- DR. WILLIAMS: Do you have any information
- 17 about the passage efficiency of the Los Padres --
- 18 MR. URQUHART: No.
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: -- in particular?
- 20 Are you familiar with the the Los Padres 1983
- 21 report on the Carmel River?
- MR. URQUHART: I have read it, yes.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Do you know whether that
- 24 discusses fish milling about below the trap at Los
- 25 Padres Dam?

```
1 MR. URQUHART: It may.
```

- DR. WILLIAMS: Let's go now to your paragraph
- 3 5.
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Paragraph 5, page 3, correct?
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: Yes. And at the top of page 4.
- 6 Does this paragraph discuss, mention anything about the
- 7 trap efficiency at the Los Padres Dam?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: No, it does not.
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: Do you think it's a fair
- 10 comparison, those past data with the present trap?
- 11 MR. URQUHART: The data is what the data is.
- 12 I have no way of knowing whether the -- the relevant
- 13 efficiencies of the three generation of traps that
- 14 existed at the dam over that period.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Mr. Urquhart, does public
- 16 alluvial aquifer at the Carmel River tend to dig a hole
- 17 in the aquifer, as it were, create a -- draw down the
- 18 water table so that the aquifer needs to be recharged
- 19 before flowing in the lagoon is uninterrupted or not
- 20 impeded as it flows over the aquifer?
- 21 MR. URQUHART: That doesn't brook a simple
- 22 yes-or-no answer, but in the interests of time, yes.
- DR. WILLIAMS: In your testimony about the
- 24 effects of diversions on the Carmel River steelhead,
- 25 did you take that effect into account?

MR. URQUHART: For what components of my

- 2 testimony?
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: Discussing the effects of Cal
- 4 Am's unauthorized diversions or unpermitted diversions
- 5 on the Carmel River steelhead?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: I'm lost as to how this
- 7 question was applicable to my testimony, sorry.
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: If you can't
- 9 answer --
- 10 MR. URQUHART: I don't understand the
- 11 question.
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. Is -- question here
- 13 talking about different stages of steelhead. In your
- 14 opinion, are the juvenile steelhead most likely to be
- 15 affected of the different life stages, most likely to
- 16 be affected by the dry season flows on the Carmel
- 17 River?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: I think that is the life stage
- 19 at greatest threat for low season flows, correct.
- DR. WILLIAMS: And that will be primarily the
- 21 young of the year?
- 22 MR. URQUHART: They would be a mix of young of
- 23 the year and yearling-plus fish, depending on success
- 24 of the prior spawning years.
- DR. WILLIAMS: In your experience is it

1 usually more of the young of the year than the

- 2 yearling?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: And how long will it be before
- 5 conditions that affect the young of the year will have
- 6 an influence on the adult returns?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: Little under three years.
- 8 Basically they will rear through that year,
- 9 leave the following year, come back about two years
- 10 later. So basically, you would look out and see
- 11 production two run years later from the time of
- 12 spawning. And also fish that come back on other
- 13 periods but not -- the dominant period is two years.
- 14 DR. WILLIAMS: In your testimony, you
- 15 recommend that the State Board modify the CDO to use an
- 16 adults returns as a figure for decreases in diversions?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: Would that trigger reflect
- 19 conditions in the river a year or two or three years
- 20 before?
- 21 MR. URQUHART: The adult runs reflect
- 22 conditions in the river that they came back to spawn
- 23 and in the years that they were spawned. And ocean
- 24 conditions over the intervening period. Three factors.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. Let's go now to your

- 1 exhibit KU-3.
- So if we look at the annual returns here at
- 3 the San Clemente Dam for the years beginning in 1995,
- 4 what would be the first year before Water Rights Order
- 5 1995 could have any effect on adult returns?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: Obviously, some of that water
- 7 rights Order 95 was executed in 1995, and actions would
- 8 have been required in the following calendar year.
- 9 The first effect of 95, the lawyers and
- 10 hydrologists could answer -- would be seen in '96. The
- 11 first changes, behavior or action by anybody, would
- 12 happen in 1996.
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: What would be the first year
- 14 that adult returns reflect those changes?
- MR. URQUHART: Approximately 1998.
- DR. WILLIAMS: What has happened to the counts
- 17 of steelhead at San Clemente Dam since 1998?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: They appear -- if you select
- 19 that as your sole starting point, which is an
- 20 assumption -- to be possibly slightly declining or
- 21 level.
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: So they do not provide strong
- 23 support for the hypothesis that 95-10 has made things
- 24 better for steelhead?
- 25 MR. URQUHART: Is that your hypothesis?

DR. WILLIAMS: No, my question to you: Do

- 2 those data provide support for that hypothesis?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: Those data show that things
- 4 have improved since the last drought, and a number of
- 5 things happened since then including 95-10 and other
- 6 actions.
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: All right. Do you remember you
- 8 testified before the State Board in 2001 about the
- 9 Carmel River?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: I believe I did.
- 11 DR. WILLIAMS: And do you believe that your
- 12 testimony in this proceeding is consistent with your
- 13 testimony that proceeding?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: As far as I recall. I didn't
- 15 review my testimony in that proceeding.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Mr. Silver will provide that.
- 17 MR. LAREDO: I'd like to point out this is an
- 18 11-page document. And if your inquiry is going to go
- 19 into the content, I'd like the witness to have an
- 20 opportunity to read the entirety of it.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Does it say where
- 22 it's from?
- 23 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: This needs to be
- 24 labeled more efficiently. Testimony from when, what
- 25 preceding, et cetera.

1 DR. WILLIAMS: This was in the hearing for the

- 2 concerning consideration of Water Rights Order 2001-08.
- 3 Let's see. This was Exhibit DFG-1. I have the exhibit
- 4 list, the exhibit identification list, from that
- 5 hearing. Consideration of order 2001 before DWR.
- 6 MR. RUBIN: At this point, I would object to
- 7 the testimony or this document being marked, and --
- 8 it's not clear if this testimony was submitted and
- 9 accepted into evidence, if the witness was subjected to
- 10 cross-examination.
- 11 The fact that it's a document that was
- 12 written -- it's not even signed. There's no statement
- 13 of penalty of perjury. Without any of that context, I
- 14 don't think it's an appropriate document for purposes
- 15 of examination.
- 16 MR. LAREDO: I have to join in that objection.
- 17 There is -- although there is a footer on the first
- 18 page, there's no reference on any of these other pages
- 19 as to where this comes from or if it in fact was
- 20 submitted.
- 21 MR. SATO: May I speak?
- 22 I think that, you know, if you probably gave a
- 23 few more minutes for somebody to just lay a foundation
- 24 and have this document authenticated, we might be able
- 25 to end this whole thing.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would concur

- 2 this needs to be authenticated somehow. And as I
- 3 recall, I did that proceeding myself, and there were
- 4 probably two other people in this room who were there.
- 5 But I can't recall all the exhibits, if this
- 6 was from that, and whether it was actually entered into
- 7 evidence. That's what we need, some background.
- 8 MR. RUBIN: And not only just in terms of
- 9 whether it was marked, ultimately admitted. The
- 10 transcript from the proceeding, presuming there was
- 11 discussion about it, could reflect corrections to the
- 12 testimony, the changes that were made.
- Even today, we had a dialogue about written
- 14 testimony that reflects the witness's correction -- we
- 15 don't know if that was made. This is -- my point is
- 16 even if you could establish the fact that it was
- 17 submitted, it doesn't necessarily reflect the full
- 18 discussion.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I appreciate
- 20 that. Do you have any -- I think your counsel
- 21 understands what we need.
- 22 DR. WILLIAMS: I was also at that hearing, and
- 23 I have personal recollections of the testimony being
- 24 given. If you can help me with what you're looking
- 25 for?

1 MR. SATO: I think all he has to do is ask him

- 2 if he -- he can review the document, ask him whether he
- 3 recalls making this kind of testimony in that earlier
- 4 proceeding, and then ask him about statements to
- 5 compare to, if he could so choose. I don't know what
- 6 Mr. Williams is planning on.
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I would concur.
- 8 And we can take it as hearsay to the extent it is.
- 9 It's not authenticated as an official exhibit. We have
- 10 hearsay rules. We can take it and give it that weight,
- 11 but we certainly can't give it the weight as an
- 12 accepted exhibit without all the offers --
- 13 MR. RUBIN: If I recall the hearsay rules
- 14 correctly, and I'm not sure if I do -- but if I do, I
- 15 believe that the hearsay rules allow for hearsay to be
- 16 admitted if it's intended to explain testimony that is
- 17 provided that is not hearsay.
- 18 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Right. Let's
- 19 continue, and we'll give it the weight for the
- 20 situation. So continue. Ask the witness if he's had a
- 21 chance to review it.
- 22 MR. URQUHART: It's 16 pages. I'd have to sit
- 23 here for 10 or 15 minutes to read it. I have no idea
- 24 whether this is an accurate copy or not.
- MR. LAREDO: May I have an opportunity to ask

- 1 a few questions of the witness on this?
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: You can
- 3 consult --
- 4 MR. LAREDO: It's in the nature of voir dire
- 5 to determine whether or not he recalls is this an
- 6 accurate copy? Does he recall giving the testimony?
- 7 There should be a foundation before there's any
- 8 questions based upon this.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I assume the
- 10 person providing the document should be laying the
- 11 foundation for this.
- MR. LAREDO: Thank you.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Mr. Urquhart, you testified
- 14 earlier that you remember testifying at the hearing.
- MR. URQUHART: I'm not sure the number you
- 16 gave for the hearing is the correct hearing and date,
- 17 so.
- 18 I did testify at a Carmel River water rights
- 19 hearing for the Department of Fish and Game two years
- 20 back, in 2001 or 2002. I can't remember which year off
- 21 the top of my head, and I have no way of verifying this
- 22 is in fact my testimony.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Have you read it?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: No. It's 11 pages long, and I
- 25 just got it. And even if I would read it, I would have

- 1 to go back and check it against the State Board's
- 2 testimony record or against my own personal files
- 3 before I could vouch it's my testimony.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: So could you --
- 5 what's the relevance of this document?
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: The relevance, very briefly, is
- 7 that the testimony in the 2001 hearing is going in 180
- 8 degrees different direction from the testimony in this
- 9 hearing.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: With respect to the
- 11 impacts of pumping or with respect to --
- 12 DR. WILLIAMS: With respect to pumping along
- 13 the steelhead in the river and the importance of
- 14 keeping the river -- reducing diversions so there'd be
- 15 more water in the river, and the importance of the
- 16 river having water in it longer in the year even if it
- 17 goes dry for part of the year, and it's quite at odds
- 18 with his prior testimony.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: All right. The
- 20 short version is with respect to pumping. Not with
- 21 respect to dams, but with respect to pumping.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Pumping.
- MR. RUBIN: Again, I would raise an objection
- 24 to the use of this document. If the intent of the
- 25 document is to impeach the witness, the written

- 1 testimony that's been provided is not -- there is so
- 2 many ambiguous elements of it, if they want to try to
- 3 impeach this witness based upon testimony provided in a
- 4 proceeding before this Board, there are transcripts
- 5 that are provided, and that's the appropriate context
- 6 in order to raise it.
- 7 The witness here is at an incredible
- 8 disadvantage. If you take a look at --
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I concur. The
- 10 objection is sustained.
- 11 You cannot enter this document for those
- 12 purposes without some type of foundation. I think you
- 13 would have an opportunity in rebuttal if you want to
- 14 bring it back with the appropriate foundation to
- 15 demonstrate it. You can do it then.
- 16 But you can't use it today without -- the
- 17 witness has said he doesn't recall --
- MR. URQUHART: Verbatim.
- 19 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: -- verbatim
- 20 whether it was accurate, inaccurate, and where it was.
- 21 So you'll have an opportunity later, but it's not
- 22 admissible today.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Done with Mr. Urquhart.
- 24 Mr. Fuerst, in your --
- 25 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. You won't

1 be here on the 7th or 8th. We have multiple witnesses,

- 2 and we're trying to get through the one, but you won't
- 3 be here --
- 4 DR. WILLIAMS: Neither one of use will be
- 5 here.
- 6 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: -- either, so
- 7 proceed.
- 8 DR. WILLIAMS: Mr. Fuerst, you testified that
- 9 the District recently entered a smaller desalination
- 10 plant to its, what you could roughly call, an active
- 11 project list; is that correct?
- 12 MR. FUERST: Yes, that's correct.
- DR. WILLIAMS: And how is that normally
- 14 described?
- 15 MR. FUERST: It's -- the seawater desalination
- 16 plant in the Sand City, Fort Ord area is referred to by
- 17 our Board as the 95-10 project.
- 18 DR. WILLIAMS: Thank you. And when was that
- 19 95-10 project put on the District active list?
- 20 MR. FUERST: I testified to this at the June
- 21 hearing, and it's in the transcript. My recollection
- 22 is that it was -- the Board asked -- began asking for
- 23 information in March. And I think in April they
- 24 decided to make it the number one water supply
- 25 alternative. And they have directed us to retain

- 1 consultants to a constraints analysis.
- DR. WILLIAMS: So that came after the draft
- 3 cease and desist order was issued?
- 4 MR. FUERST: Yes. That was a -- we were
- 5 directed to go back to a project that had gone to
- 6 essentially the draft EIR stage but had been put on
- 7 hold in December of 2002.
- B DR. WILLIAMS: So 95-10 was issued in 1995;
- 9 and in 2008, the Board activated the 95-10 project. Is
- 10 that what I understand?
- 11 MR. FUERST: That's correct. There were other
- 12 water supply efforts in between.
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: And why in your opinion did the
- 14 Board not pursue the 95-10 project before the draft
- 15 cease and desist order was issued?
- 16 MR. FUERST: There were a number of reasons
- 17 primarily going back to the Board's action in December
- 18 of 2002 when it put the project on hold and go forward
- 19 with the CEQA analysis, it was because in February of
- 20 that year Cal Am had announced plans to go forward with
- 21 the Coastal Water Project.
- 22 So rather than work on a smaller project,
- 23 because the original Sand City desalination project --
- 24 not to be confused with the City of Sand City
- 25 project -- the District's desalination project was

- 1 looking at producing a yield of about 8400 acre feet
- 2 per year. So the Board, when they made the decision
- 3 not to go forward, they said let's put this on hold and
- 4 see how Cal Am's larger regional Coastal Water Project
- 5 works out.
- 6 DR. WILLIAMS: Were you present when the Board
- 7 made those decisions in 2002?
- 8 MR. FUERST: Yes, I was at the public hearing.
- 9 DR. WILLIAMS: How would you characterize the
- 10 feeling of urgency about trying to comply with water
- 11 rights Order 95-10 that existed at that time in 2002 on
- 12 the part of the Board?
- 13 MR. FUERST: The Board has always been looking
- 14 for ways to comply -- for Cal Am and the community and
- 15 the District to comply with 95-10.
- DR. WILLIAMS: You've been working with the
- 17 water district for quite a number of years?
- 18 MR. FUERST: Correct.
- 19 DR. WILLIAMS: Do you believe that you are
- 20 well familiar with water politics in the Monterey area
- 21 from that experience?
- 22 MR. FUERST: I'm aware of the water supply
- 23 situation in the Monterey Peninsula area.
- 24 DR. WILLIAMS: And the various desires and
- 25 policy vectors of objectives of the various

- 1 decision-makers?
- MR. FUERST: I have knowledge of that.
- 3 DR. WILLIAMS: Is it fair to state that there
- 4 has been a desire for a regional solution rather than
- 5 simply District solution to the water supply problem
- 6 reflected, for example, in Cal Am's coastal desal
- 7 project?
- 8 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 9 question. It calls for speculation. I'm not sure who
- 10 he's asking, the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 11 District generally? Very unclear.
- 12 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I'll ask the
- 13 witness. Do you understand the question?
- 14 MR. FUERST: I think I do. I think Cal Am has
- 15 proposed a basic Coastal Water Project that addresses
- 16 95-10 specifically and a small portion of the overdraft
- 17 in the Seaside Basin. And as an alternative at the
- 18 direction of the PUC, they have also proposed a
- 19 regional Coastal Water Project. But their focus is on
- 20 the former, not the latter.
- 21 DR. WILLIAMS: Taking the subject of -- you
- 22 were here when the Mayor of Carmel testified the other
- 23 day?
- 24 MR. FUERST: Yes.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Do you recall her testimony

1 about the number of second homes in Carmel, the number

- 2 of homes that are not occupied full-time?
- 3 MR. FUERST: I don't recall her testimony
- 4 exactly.
- 5 DR. WILLIAMS: Do you have an opinion about
- 6 the number of homes in Carmel that are not occupied
- 7 full-time?
- 8 MR. FUERST: I don't have any specific
- 9 knowledge.
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: Or from the other cities in the
- 11 District?
- 12 MR. FUERST: I don't have that information.
- 13 DR. WILLIAMS: To the extent that there are
- 14 second homes that are not occupied full-time, would
- 15 that affect the statistics on water use that you
- 16 presented earlier today?
- 17 MR. FUERST: Right. That would -- if they're
- 18 not occupied full-time, then that would reduce the
- 19 average use throughout the district.
- DR. WILLIAMS: Did you hear the mayors'
- 21 testimony about the problems with the fire hydrants?
- 22 MR. FUERST: Yes, I did.
- DR. WILLIAMS: And her discussion -- I think
- 24 she used the word "rotten" water mains?
- 25 MR. FUERST: I don't recall that particular

- 1 description, but.
- 2 DR. WILLIAMS: But those would help account
- 3 for the unaccounted-for water use that you discussed in
- 4 the testimony?
- 5 MR. FUERST: That would be a component of
- 6 unaccounted-for water use, yes.
- 7 DR. WILLIAMS: Okay. I have a question for
- 8 Mr. Christensen.
- 9 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Yes.
- 10 DR. WILLIAMS: There were a lot of -- you got
- 11 a number of questions about various factors that might
- 12 affect riparian vegetation along the Carmel River from
- 13 the counsel for Cal Am. Do you remember that?
- 14 MR. CHRISTENSEN: Right.
- 15 DR. WILLIAMS: What I want to ask you about is
- 16 your opinion about the relative importance of
- 17 groundwater pumping compared to the other factors that
- 18 he enumerated. Would you say that the groundwater
- 19 pumping is the most important factor?
- 20 MR. CHRISTENSEN: I wouldn't say it's the most
- 21 important factor, but it is a very important factor.
- 22 Because we have seen large amounts of clearing from
- 23 violations that have impacted it. But it is a very
- 24 important factor.
- DR. WILLIAMS: No more questions.

1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you. Who

- 2 is up next? Carmel River Steelhead?
- 3 Mr. Jackson, earlier we -- at this point, if
- 4 you could just direct your questions to Mr. Urquhart,
- 5 and he will be --
- 6 MR. JACKSON: I was told to do that with
- 7 Mr. Urquhart. And what I didn't understand from my
- 8 clients was: When I've finished with Mr. Urquhart, I
- 9 should go sit down and get the rest of these people on
- 10 the 7th?
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Since he has a
- 12 nonrefundable trip -- far away from here, I hope.
- MR. JACKSON: Anybody who can get out of here,
- 14 given the mess that's out on the freeway right now.
- 15 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay.
- 16 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. JACKSON
- 17 FOR CARMEL RIVER STEELHEAD ASSOCIATION
- 18 MR. JACKSON: Mr. Urquhart, judging from your
- 19 testimony, you believe that there are problems on the
- 20 river from the pumping of Cal Am; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- MR. JACKSON: And that there are other
- 23 problems on the river that are also important; is that
- 24 right?
- 25 MR. URQUHART: That's true. I don't believe

- 1 that that was part of my testimony.
- 2 MR. JACKSON: Well, I'm -- you talked a little
- 3 about the dredging of Los Padres?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 5 MR. JACKSON: Could you elaborate a little on
- 6 when you believe that dredging might be one of the most
- 7 significant ways to help?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: Obviously, the -- without fancy
- 9 science and ecology, the basic principle is fish need
- 10 water; which your client, Roy, says all the time, and
- 11 of course it's true.
- 12 And obviously, you would like to apply as much
- 13 water, by whatever measure you choose, to remediate
- 14 things. You would like to apply as much water as you
- 15 can over as much distance of the river as you can.
- 16 The dredging of Los Padres creates water which
- 17 can be released to maintain stream flows all the way
- 18 from Los Padres Dam to the mouth. And it could create
- 19 up to four cubic feet per second of flow for the six
- 20 months of the dry season each year.
- 21 MR. JACKSON: Now, what would, in your
- 22 opinion, be the significance of four CFS during the dry
- 23 months to the steelhead?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: It's, as I was asked in a prior
- 25 question, the low season flows and the dry season are

- 1 one of the primary impacts that affect juvenile fish.
- 2 Therefore, if we can improve the quality and quantity
- 3 of habitat for juvenile fishery, we are likely to
- 4 produce more smolts which in turn would produce more
- 5 adult returns and contribute to recovery.
- 6 MR. JACKSON: You also say in your testimony
- 7 that -- I believe you use the number 50 percent of the
- 8 spawning basically takes place above Los Padres?
- 9 MR. URQUHART: Not that it actually takes
- 10 place above Los Padres. It's that studies referenced
- 11 by other parties and conducted by the District and
- 12 consultants prior to my arrival indicate the potential
- 13 spawning habitat, if you removed all the migration
- 14 impediments from the stream, the potential habitat for
- 15 fish to spawn in the area above the Los Padres Dam, the
- 16 San Clemente feed, Carmel River branches and main stem
- 17 could be up to 50 percent of what is available in the
- 18 whole watershed.
- 19 MR. JACKSON: All right.
- 20 MR. URQUHART: Because 50 percent of the
- 21 existing fish do not make it past that dam.
- 22 MR. JACKSON: If fish don't make it past that
- 23 dam, what's the extent of the habitat below Los Padres?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: The habitat below Los Padres is
- 25 composed of what is in the main stem and predominantly

- 1 the tributaries on the south side of the river which
- 2 have more -- higher probability of perennial flow. So
- 3 those areas combined produce the rest of the habitat in
- 4 the river, potential spawning habitat and potential
- 5 rearing habitat.
- 6 MR. JACKSON: To your knowledge, is there any
- 7 spawning habitat below Schulte Bridge at the present
- 8 time?
- 9 MR. URQUHART: That's a yes-or-no question, so
- 10 I hesitate to go there, but if it remained wet
- 11 throughout the length of the season necessary for a
- 12 fish's eggs to rear and come out of the gravel, it
- 13 would provide spawning habitat.
- 14 It is not as good as the spawning habitat in
- 15 the upper watershed, and it is dewatered almost every
- 16 year prior to the opportunity for all spawn, the redds
- 17 and their eggs, to come out and mature.
- 18 MR. JACKSON: Would 4 CFS from up above over
- 19 the lengthy period that you talked about, six months
- 20 during the dry season, provide enough water for there
- 21 to be spawning habitat then in this area?
- 22 MR. URQUHART: Spawning occurs below -- before
- 23 the dry season. The answer to that is no. The
- 24 spawning occurs in the -- you know, start of rearing,
- 25 occurs in the dry season which is where I'm advocating

```
1 the 4 CFS be released. The 4 CFS would not be
```

- 2 supplementing flows January through June.
- 3 MR. JACKSON: All right. So --
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Spawning is occurring.
- 5 MR. JACKSON: -- the supplementary flows from
- 6 the dam would be useful for rearing --
- 7 MR. URQUHART: That's correct.
- 8 MR. JACKSON: -- but wouldn't make any
- 9 difference at all in terms of spawning in your opinion?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: No. The release would be
- 11 available -- theoretically available water to recover
- 12 capacity would produce 4 CFS per day for six months or
- 13 2 CFS per day if you release it all year long.
- 14 MR. JACKSON: All right. I also notice from
- 15 your testimony, and I apologize if I'm sort of
- 16 collapsing things, but I get the idea there is a reason
- 17 to move along here. You indicate, I believe, in your
- 18 testimony that the lagoon plays an important part in
- 19 the rearing stage of steelhead?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 21 MR. JACKSON: Would you describe what do
- 22 steelhead make of the lagoon at the mouth of the Carmel
- 23 River?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: They of course pass through it
- 25 by their way as adults and juveniles if they -- if they

1 are ready smolt and going straight to sea. They also

- 2 rear there.
- 3 MR. JACKSON: All right. If there is no water
- 4 in the main stem during this six-month dry period, is
- 5 there any other place that steelhead that have been
- 6 spawned in any given year can rear other than the
- 7 lagoon?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: Fish spawned in the lower main
- 9 stem that could not or did not escape upstream when the
- 10 dryback occurred, the only other place they would have
- 11 to go is into the lagoon.
- 12 MR. JACKSON: All right. After they get into
- 13 the lagoon, is it important to keep water quality in
- 14 order that they survive in the lagoon?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 16 MR. JACKSON: From looking at the hydrology
- 17 and knowing what you know about steelhead and about
- 18 rearing, is there likely to be any way that they could
- 19 retreat from the lagoon upstream without this 4 CFS?
- 20 MR. URQUHART: Even a 4 CFS flow to the lagoon
- 21 might be insufficient -- and probably would be
- 22 insufficient -- for juvenile upstream passage. The 4
- 23 CFS might keep the lagoon water quality good enough for
- 24 them to rear year round in there.
- 25 MR. JACKSON: All right. What additional --

1 now the pumps basically take the underflow during the

- 2 dry season?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 4 MR. JACKSON: And the pumps could be operated
- 5 to supply water to the people of the Monterey
- 6 Peninsula, correct?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 8 MR. JACKSON: From the underflow.
- 9 They could also be used, the underflow could
- 10 be brought to the surface and added to the 4 CFS, could
- 11 it not?
- MR. URQUHART: I would assume so.
- 13 MR. JACKSON: How much additional pumped water
- 14 from the underflow would be required to allow a refusia
- 15 in terms of the main stem for some distance if the
- 16 water quality in the lagoon became unusable for the
- 17 steelhead that were in it?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: I wish I knew the answer to
- 19 that. I don't. And we are -- Larry and I -- Hampson
- 20 and I -- are trying to think of ways to make such an
- 21 estimate. But we have not yet done so.
- 22 MR. JACKSON: All right. How long have you
- 23 been working on that project?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: I've been working for the
- 25 District since August 2006.

1 MR. JACKSON: How long have you been working

- 2 on trying to qualify what it would take from the
- 3 underflow in addition to the potential for CFS from the
- 4 dredging of Los Padres to provide such a refusia?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: It's not one of my primary
- 6 assignments. It's something that I'm voluntarily very
- 7 interested in and that I've been discussing with Larry
- 8 over the past year.
- 9 MR. JACKSON: Is this something that you -- I
- 10 mean just from the point of view of the steelhead, is
- 11 it something that you believe would be important?
- 12 MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 13 MR. JACKSON: And thank you very much for
- 14 thinking about it in your spare time. Is there some
- 15 sort of an amount of money that would help with that
- 16 project?
- 17 MR. URQUHART: In terms of concrete actions,
- 18 answering that, with respect to your question, I
- 19 believe?
- MR. JACKSON: Yes.
- 21 MR. URQUHART: We have budgeted funds to do an
- 22 engineering study, and Darby can correct me if that is
- 23 not the case. It's my knowledge that the money has
- 24 been put in to study the feasibility of utilizing well
- 25 water to pump the lagoon, what the engineering problems

- 1 would be, et cetera, and there's a small amount of
- 2 money in the coming fiscal year's budget for the
- 3 District for that purpose. That's the only action I
- 4 can quote that is an outcome of discussions.
- 5 MR. JACKSON: May I ask one more question of
- 6 someone else, then come back?
- 7 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Sure.
- 8 MR. JACKSON: Mr. Fuerst, would you do me a
- 9 favor and consider that as an important thing to do in
- 10 terms of funding over the next cycle?
- 11 MR. FUERST: We'll consider it.
- MR. JACKSON: Thank you.
- 13 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Proceed. The
- 14 hour is late, and we've got two more parties.
- 15 MR. JACKSON: I just didn't want to lose it
- 16 between now and the 7th.
- 17 Mr. Urquhart, your testimony seems to be that
- 18 the CDO recommendations are not sufficiently harsh to
- 19 make a lot of difference.
- 20 MR. LAREDO: Objection; I believe that
- 21 mischaracterizes his testimony.
- 22 MR. JACKSON: I think that's pretty much what
- 23 he said, but.
- 24 MR. URQUHART: What I attempted to do was
- 25 simply to illustrate with basic arithmetic techniques,

1 low tech, what the possible outcomes of the cease and

- 2 desist order were. I made no statement that you made.
- 3 That's your interpretation.
- 4 MR. JACKSON: Okay. I don't think we have
- 5 enough time for me to go back through this and find it.
- 6 But is it basically fair for me to say that
- 7 you did point out in your testimony that only until the
- 8 35 to 50 percent cutbacks would we really expect to
- 9 have a better situation for the steelhead below -- I
- 10 mean, if we don't deal with passage, if we don't deal
- 11 with dredging, if we just rely on what we have, it
- 12 would take 35 to 50 percent to begin to make
- 13 significant differences?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: I analyzed the proposal of the
- 15 Board, and much to my surprise, using those simple and
- 16 basic and not complex methods, I did not see a large
- 17 potential effect in the first two steps. I did see
- 18 what would probably be a significantly beneficial
- 19 effect in the last two steps. And that's what I
- 20 testified to.
- 21 MR. JACKSON: Thank you, sir.
- 22 I notice in your testimony that you -- and
- 23 this, please hit me with a gavel or something if this
- 24 has been done when I wasn't here. I don't mean to be
- 25 going over ground already in front of you.

But that you picked a point on a scale of how

- 2 many steelhead there were in a given year and picked a
- 3 point, basically 95-10, and sort of counted the fish to
- 4 compare as to what it was in 95-10, about that year
- 5 '97, '96, '95, and didn't go back to the '60s and '70s
- 6 as your baseline level. Why was that, sir?
- 7 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 8 question. Ambiguous.
- 9 MR. JACKSON: It was probably really badly
- 10 asked. So I'll withdraw that question and ask it in a
- 11 clearer way.
- 12 Why did you not use a baseline for comparison
- 13 of the 1960s or 1970s before the heavy pumping began?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: For what purpose?
- MR. JACKSON: To judge whether or not the
- 16 steelhead run was doing well.
- 17 MR. LAREDO: I'd object; assumes facts not in
- 18 evidence. Mr. Urquhart already testified, Exhibit
- 19 KU-4, that shows historical counts all the way back to
- 20 1949.
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: The witness can
- 22 answer -- overruled. Answer the question if you
- 23 understand it to the best of your ability.
- 24 MR. URQUHART: My professional opinion as to
- 25 what the current status of the steelhead in the Carmel

1 River is obviously has to be based upon the current

- 2 numbers.
- 3 MR. JACKSON: But don't the current numbers
- 4 have to be compared to something? I mean, I notice you
- 5 use the number -- I think I remember seeing in here
- 6 67 percent since a given year.
- 7 MR. URQUHART: You are correct, and I know
- 8 where you're speaking in my testimony.
- 9 MR. JACKSON: Right.
- 10 MR. URQUHART: I am comparing the mean range
- 11 of numbers since the drought, since 95-10, to the mean
- 12 range of numbers, the only other numbers that are
- 13 available, which is the numbers from 1962 to 1975.
- 14 MR. JACKSON: All right.
- MR. URQUHART: But that's all that's
- 16 available. We don't have the historical numbers that
- 17 we would like to have as biologists prior to
- 18 significant human impacts.
- 19 MR. JACKSON: So you picked numbers based upon
- 20 what was there.
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 22 MR. JACKSON: Rather than what would have been
- 23 present prior to the pumping?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: No one has any quantitative
- 25 idea of what was present prior to pumping,

- 1 unfortunately. There are many best professional
- 2 judgments and professional guesses, but that's all we
- 3 have.
- 4 MR. JACKSON: Now this -- you have in your
- 5 testimony what is to me a new idea of linking diversion
- 6 cutbacks to declines in the steelhead population.
- 7 What's your purpose in that recommendation?
- 8 MR. URQUHART: Obviously, all biologists
- 9 believe that fish need water. But the Board faces a
- 10 difficult decision-making situation where cutbacks may
- 11 be difficult to achieve or to gain compliance with.
- 12 That whole question, at least in my presence
- 13 here hasn't been fully answered yet by the other
- 14 experts who have the expertise I don't. So I was
- 15 suggesting a way that would provide a rational trigger
- 16 to make cutbacks such that they would have a link to
- 17 any ecological effect that would be obvious to the
- 18 public, and which they could buy into even if they
- 19 weren't happy with it, and then it was taking stiff
- 20 actions. It could be at least in reaction to obvious
- 21 numbers that are quantitated and which might gain more
- 22 public acceptance than a uniform action based on
- 23 principle only.
- MR. JACKSON: Thank you, sir.
- 25 In your testimony on page 6, again talking

1 about the underflow to the lagoon at the end of your

- 2 number 11, it -- you say that:
- 3 Large enough summer and fall reductions
- 4 in diversions might improve dry season
- 5 underflow to the lagoon such that it
- 6 will improve water quality but not the
- 7 quantity of dry season rearing habitat
- 8 in the lagoon.
- 9 MR. URQUHART: Unfortunately, I believe that
- 10 to be true.
- MR. JACKSON: Okay. Now, with the reductions,
- 12 improving water quality could be an important thing to
- 13 the fish that are there, right?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 15 MR. JACKSON: Fish can die from lack of water
- 16 quality.
- 17 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 18 MR. JACKSON: So everything you do in the rest
- 19 of the year could be wiped out by a decrease -- a
- 20 threshold being exceeded in terms of the water quality?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 22 MR. JACKSON: So one of the ways to improve
- 23 that situation would be to cut back on pumping,
- 24 correct?
- 25 MR. URQUHART: Yes, and how much would be

- 1 required to do so, I can't define.
- MR. JACKSON: I understand. And another way
- 3 to do it would be in periods of the year to use some of
- 4 the pumps of the Monterey Peninsula Water District to
- 5 add water for quality purposes, right?
- 6 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 7 question. I don't -- I think it misstates the
- 8 evidence, assumes facts that have not been presented,
- 9 the reference to pumps by the Monterey Peninsula Water
- 10 Management District.
- 11 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand. If
- 12 you could phrase it as a hypothetical.
- MR. JACKSON: Well --
- 14 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I'll --
- MR. JACKSON: -- let me step back. Does the
- 16 Monterey Peninsula Water Management District --
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Sustained.
- 18 Continue. Rephrase it.
- 19 MR. JACKSON: Does the Monterey Peninsula
- 20 Water Management District have monitoring wells in the
- 21 area of the lagoon?
- 22 MR. OLIVER: I can answer that. Joseph
- 23 Oliver.
- 24 Yes, the Monterey Peninsula Water Management
- 25 District has monitor wells in the area of the lagoon.

- 1 However, there are three sets of those that are
- 2 two-inch PVC monitor wells, and they are not equipped
- 3 to have water pumped from them other than for sample
- 4 selection purposes.
- 5 MR. JACKSON: I will forego this with
- 6 Mr. Oliver until Mr. Oliver comes back. But I will
- 7 want to talk about what it would take to equip those
- 8 pumps.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: That's fine.
- 10 MR. JACKSON: Are there pumps available in the
- 11 general vicinity of the lagoon that are owned by
- 12 California American Water Company to your knowledge?
- 13 MR. URQUHART: It depends on what you call the
- 14 vicinity. I'd have to look at the map. I think the
- 15 Panetta wells are the first wells upstream of the
- 16 lagoon, and that might be between one and a half to two
- 17 miles from what would be the wetted front of the lagoon
- 18 during the dry season.
- 19 MR. JACKSON: All right. So the Panetta wells
- 20 would be the -- could -- if the water --
- 21 MR. LAREDO: May I suggest that Mr. Oliver is
- 22 the witness best suited to address the hydrology
- 23 questions.
- 24 MR. JACKSON: I'm okay, David.
- MR. LAREDO: Thank you.

```
1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Fishery issues.
```

- MR. JACKSON: Yes, sir. I don't want to
- 3 argue, but water in here is a fishery issue.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand.
- 5 You'll have an opportunity. The other panel will be
- 6 back here on August 7th.
- 7 MR. JACKSON: All right.
- 8 You say, Mr. Urquhart, in your testimony that
- 9 there's been a general increase in the number of
- 10 steelhead rescued in the lower river since 95-10?
- 11 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 12 MR. JACKSON: Do you attribute that to more
- 13 fish or better rescues?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: It's attributable to more than
- 15 those two factors.
- MR. JACKSON: All right. Is there any way to
- 17 disassemble those two factors or any other factor so
- 18 that we know what is causing the -- your impression
- 19 that there are more steelhead being rescued?
- 20 MR. URQUHART: I'm looking for exhibit --
- 21 excuse me. Exhibit MPWMD KU-5 shows the fish rescues
- 22 upon which I based my information. The fish rescues
- 23 for this year are also underway.
- So far, over 50,000 fish have been rescued.
- 25 The highest regular daily rescue counts that we have

- 1 ever encountered in the history of the District's
- 2 rescue program are occurring. Total number of rescued
- 3 fish, bar is obviously on the graph, and you may decide
- 4 this is not obtainable information, but it's current
- 5 data, is going to probably exceed 60,000 maybe as high
- 6 as 80,000.
- 7 MR. JACKSON: I was looking at the graph in
- 8 your testimony, and I notice what looked to me like a
- 9 drop since 2001 through 2003.
- 10 MR. URQUHART: You are correct.
- 11 MR. JACKSON: And I thought about jumping all
- 12 over that, but it seemed me that it could reflect
- 13 something else which is basically a less effective
- 14 rescue program.
- MR. URQUHART: As part -- Mr. Dettman, my
- 16 predecessor, made -- evaluated the relative efficiency
- 17 of the rescues in various ways. And over the next few
- 18 years as part of our Section 10 Permit for the
- 19 operation of the rescues in the facility, we were
- 20 required to do quantitative estimates, subsamples,
- 21 essentially, doing that. And I don't have a
- 22 year-by-year way of estimating rescue efficiency other
- 23 than the personal opinion the the biologist in the
- 24 field.
- 25 MR. JACKSON: My remaining question for you

- 1 has to do with the Sleepy Hollow rearing facility.
- Your testimony seems to indicate that -- I mean, San
- 3 Clemente Dam is going to be taken down?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 5 MR. JACKSON: Your testimony seemed to
- 6 indicate that that will have a negative effect on
- 7 Sleepy Hollow.
- 8 MR. URQUHART: There is a potential it may.
- 9 You will have positive effects. You will have
- 10 potential negative effects.
- 11 MR. JACKSON: What changes to Sleepy Hollow
- 12 would be possible to avoid the negative effects that
- 13 are expected when the dam comes down?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: The negative effect is that
- 15 when the dam passes more sediment, which is good for
- 16 the ecology of the river --
- 17 MR. JACKSON: Correct.
- 18 MR. URQUHART: It will -- much of that may be
- 19 relatively coarse sands which will be very abrasive to
- 20 the intake pumps. So an intake retrofit will be
- 21 necessary in order to make the facility withstand the
- 22 probable sand load that is going to come once the dam
- 23 is removed.
- 24 We have an engineering report -- I can't
- 25 remember the date -- which is in -- not in the record

1 of this hearing, but in the public record various ways,

- 2 that evaluates that. And based on as we watch the
- 3 changes in the planning that the Coastal Commission and
- 4 NMFS are doing on the dam removal project here in the
- 5 next year, I hope to revise and update that report
- 6 based on their new information of likely outcomes and
- 7 then be able to make a proposal to various funding
- 8 sources to retrofit the intake.
- 9 MR. JACKSON: So you are working to coordinate
- 10 these things so that we don't end up taking a step
- 11 back?
- 12 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 13 MR. JACKSON: And what is the time period for
- 14 that?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: I am -- I had to delay my
- 16 production of staff note on revising the list report
- 17 and starting that process due to the hearings. When I
- 18 am done with the hearings, that's my next primary
- 19 assignment from my supervisors.
- 20 MR. JACKSON: All right. From our point of
- 21 view, Sleepy Hollow has some existing problems. Is
- 22 there protection from predators at Sleepy Hollow?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 24 MR. JACKSON: And does that work efficiently
- 25 in your opinion?

- 1 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 2 question. I've been trying to be patient. I think
- 3 it's pushing past the limit that you've set in terms of
- 4 background information that you're interested in
- 5 hearing that might help guide a remedy in this
- 6 proceeding.
- 7 MR. JACKSON: I guess the -- Mr. Rubin and I
- 8 are having a slight disagreement about whether or not
- 9 things that will help the fish that can be readily done
- 10 to assist are within the purview of the hearing, or is
- 11 the hearing solely about shutting down the pumping?
- 12 MR. RUBIN: And again, this is the dilemma we
- 13 have been facing since we started, and it's a very
- 14 slippery slope. It's convenient for Mr. Jackson to
- 15 point to one thing or another and point fingers at
- 16 California American Water or Monterey Peninsula Water
- 17 Management District.
- 18 But again, there are numerous factors out
- 19 there that are affecting fish, and are we going to open
- 20 up to all the factors, to some of them?
- 21 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: I understand. I
- 22 think we've probably got sufficient background. Sounds
- 23 like you're almost finished.
- 24 MR. JACKSON: I'll withdraw the question, if
- 25 you don't want the answer.

- 1 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: That's fine.
- MR. JACKSON: Thank you, Mr. Urquhart. And
- 3 I'll see you all on the 7th.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Does PCL have any
- 5 questions for Mr. Urquhart? No. You do for the rest
- 6 of the panel. Okay. Prosecution, Mr. Sato.
- 7 MR. SATO: So is my target 20 minutes?
- 8 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: See if you can
- 9 pull it off.
- 10 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Actually, Mr. Sato,
- 11 if I could ask you: How much time do you anticipate?
- 12 MR. SATO: I hope to finish before 4:00.
- 13 Mr. Fuerst's ad hoc group, said about how the CDO
- 14 concentrates the mind, I guess so does a time limit as
- 15 well.
- 16 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Fine, but given the
- 17 wide strike zone we have for all players here, I don't
- 18 want to limit you any more than we limited them.
- 19 MR. SATO: Appreciate it.
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. SATO
- 21 FOR THE PROSECUTION TEAM
- 22 MR. SATO: Mr. Urquhart, my name is Reed Sato.
- 23 I'm an attorney representing the Prosecution Team. You
- 24 heard the, I guess -- have you read the testimony of
- 25 Ms. Ambrosius?

1 MR. URQUHART: I read it but I don't have it

- 2 memorized, and I did listen to her oral summary.
- 3 MR. SATO: So you heard it and you read it
- 4 once. Do you have any disagreements with the testimony
- 5 that Ms. Ambrosius delivered?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: I think in the prior question I
- 7 said there were three factors that I think NOAA
- 8 overemphasizes. I answered that question. Other than
- 9 that, no, I don't have any disagreement with the
- 10 testimony.
- 11 MR. SATO: All right. I think you also talked
- 12 about improvements that occurred to the fishery after
- 13 Order 95-10 was issued. Do you recall that testimony?
- MR. URQUHART: Mm-hmm.
- 15 MR. SATO: Can you tell me specifically what
- 16 activities by Cal Am do you think contributed to the
- 17 improvement of the fishery after the issuance of 95-10?
- 18 MR. URQUHART: I believe the effort to move
- 19 diversion as far as downstream as possible, and the
- 20 cessation of diversions from San Clemente, the low-flow
- 21 season restrictions in the upper valley where only a
- 22 couple of wells are pumped at the bare minimum level
- 23 necessary to maintain the public health certification.
- 24 I believe those things in combination have
- 25 made the wetted front of the river extend farther

```
1 downstream more of the time and have resulted in at
```

- 2 least no Cal Am reduced dewatering of the area above
- 3 the narrows. It still dewaters once in a while.
- 4 MR. SATO: Do you think that the reduction in
- 5 Cal Am's pumping -- the 20 percent reduction in Cal
- 6 Am's pumping had any beneficial impact on the fishery?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: I'm sure it did. The basis of
- 8 my oversimplified testimony is fish need water.
- 9 MR. SATO: So any more water that you provide
- 10 to the river --
- 11 MR. URQUHART: Would help in some degree or
- 12 another.
- 13 MR. SATO: Thank you. And just could we not
- 14 talk over each other for the court reporter, if you
- 15 could --
- MR. URQUHART: Sure.
- 17 MR. SATO: -- let me finish. Like that.
- 18 Now, I think you already testified that if Cal
- 19 Am were to reduce its illegal diversions by 35 percent
- 20 to 50 percent, that would have a much more measurable
- 21 impact on the fishery of the river; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 23 MR. RUBIN: I'm going to object to the
- 24 question. I don't believe this question has
- 25 characterized any diversions today as being illegal

- 1 diversions.
- MR. SATO: I believe he answered, but I'll
- 3 rephrase the question.
- 4 CO-HEARING OFFICER WOLFF: Thank you.
- 5 MR. SATO: You indicated that if Cal Am were
- 6 to make the diversions identified in the draft cease
- 7 and desist order at the 35 percent to the 50 percent
- 8 level, that that would make a measurable impact on the
- 9 fishery; is that correct?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: I believe that's true, correct.
- 11 MR. SATO: If Cal Am were to make a hundred
- 12 percent reduction in the amount of water that it is
- 13 taking above 3,376 acre feet per annum, that would have
- 14 a better impact on the fishery; is that correct?
- MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 16 MR. SATO: Just so we know, because I think
- 17 your counsel talked about balancing issues on the far
- 18 end in terms of the balance would be the absolute
- 19 protection of the steelhead through 100 percent
- 20 reduction of Cal Am's diversions above 3,376 acre feet,
- 21 correct?
- 22 MR. URQUHART: That would eliminate Cal Am's
- 23 impacts due to diversion.
- 24 MR. SATO: Now in your exhibits KU-8A through
- 25 KU-8C, you apply a proposed time schedule in the draft

1 CDO to critically dry water years, normal water years

- 2 and extremely wet years to show potential benefits on
- 3 the river downstream of the narrows, correct?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 5 MR. SATO: Would you say these potential
- 6 benefits that you outlined would yield roughly the same
- 7 benefits to steelhead as a result of rewetting the
- 8 river below the narrows as to those that occurred from
- 9 improved water diversion practices ordered in 2002-002?
- 10 Do you recall that?
- 11 MR. URQUHART: Trying to think.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: I believe the question may be
- 13 ambiguous unless you actually pull out that provision
- 14 and let the -- for the witness to review.
- 15 MR. URQUHART: What it is is that the actions
- 16 in the two things are so different that I don't think I
- 17 can answer the question scientifically. I'm not able
- 18 to answer the question.
- 19 MR. SATO: Can you put up the chart they had
- 20 about the nine proposed activities on the river?
- 21 CHIEF LINDSAY: This one?
- MR. SATO: Yes, thank you.
- MR. LAREDO: For the record, DF-11.
- MR. SATO: Thank you.
- 25 Mr. Urquhart, looking at these proposed

1 restoration projects, are there any projects listed

- 2 there -- strike that.
- 3 Do you have any additional restoration
- 4 projects you would propose that would be helpful in
- 5 improving the restoration of the Carmel River for fish?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: Long answer is obviously this
- 7 list was developed as a result of designing to do other
- 8 actions in the absence; that's the long answer.
- 9 And my proposal, and one of the ones on here,
- 10 Los Padres Reservoir Sediment and Organic Debris
- 11 Removal, is one that could potentially enhance flows.
- 12 MR. SATO: Aside from that project, are there
- 13 other things that you could think of that would
- 14 accomplish the flow enhancement you have in mind?
- 15 MR. URQUHART: Cessation of diversion will
- 16 obviously enhance flow. As a hydrologist, I can't tell
- 17 you if it's on a one-to-one ratio, but it will enhance
- 18 flow. It will enhance flow during the period of the
- 19 year when those diversions are occurring. I can't
- 20 necessarily target the benefit to the low-flow season
- 21 as effectively as Los Padres reservoir dredging.
- 22 MR. SATO: In terms of looking at this table,
- 23 you see that there is ranks, one for NMFS and one for
- 24 your District. Did you have any role in helping your
- 25 District assess or assign the ranks to any of those

- 1 project?
- 2 MR. URQUHART: Yes, I did.
- 3 MR. SATO: So can you show me why you ranked
- 4 some of the things differently than from NMFS?
- 5 MR. URQUHART: The group discussion among all
- 6 technical staff that resulted in the District rank
- 7 versus the NOAA rank was based on slight differences in
- 8 perspective between our staff and NFMS as to what is
- 9 going to provide more benefit.
- 10 And in terms of what is more feasible to
- 11 execute as quickly as possible, those are what drove
- 12 the differences in my opinion. And the differences are
- 13 slight.
- 14 MR. SATO: In terms of the ranking, one of the
- 15 considerations was how quickly the project could be
- 16 implemented?
- 17 MR. URQUHART: At least in my case.
- 18 MR. SATO: Okay. Now, when you talked about
- 19 the project being implemented, was that including all
- 20 regulatory, permitting processes?
- 21 MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- MR. SATO: CEQA issues, et cetera?
- MR. URQUHART: Yes.
- 24 MR. SATO: Okay. So looking just for example
- 25 at the lagoon reverse osmosis water project, do you

- 1 think that could be implemented the most rapidly
- 2 compared to the other projects?
- 3 MR. URQUHART: When we ranked the list, we did
- 4 not understand some of the regulatory impediments that
- 5 have been articulated to us by the Regional Board
- 6 staff. But I still think it's something that can be
- 7 done on a relatively quick scale. It's going to be
- 8 more difficult than when we originally ranked the list.
- 9 MR. SATO: Now based upon your discussions
- 10 that you said were with the Regional Board staff, is
- 11 that the Regional Water Quality --
- 12 MR. URQUHART: Right.
- MR. SATO: -- Control Board?
- 14 MR. URQUHART: Correct. The South Central
- 15 Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board staff in San
- 16 Luis Obispo.
- 17 MR. SATO: Right. After your conversations
- 18 with them, would the rankings of any of the projects
- 19 change in your mind?
- 20 MR. URQUHART: No, I can't say that they would
- 21 at this time.
- 22 MR. SATO: In your testimony, you offer this
- 23 alternative trigger based upon the amount of steelhead
- 24 population in the river. And could you tell me exactly
- 25 how you selected the appropriate minimum number?

```
1 MR. URQUHART: I presented that as a
```

- 2 conceptual suggestion. I am not articulating that
- 3 either one of those numbers is the absolute correct
- 4 number that should be used. I was articulating a
- 5 concept and illustrating how the concept might work.
- 6 MR. SATO: And in developing the concept, you
- 7 were taking into account the fact that there may be a
- 8 delay -- in other words, the steelhead would show an
- 9 impact that is delayed in terms of what the conditions
- 10 on the river were; is that correct?
- 11 MR. URQUHART: Correct.
- 12 MR. SATO: So when you set -- when you
- 13 conceptually come up with the numbers, do you have a
- 14 number that's somewhat higher than what you might
- 15 otherwise use if you were just looking for
- 16 instantaneous impact to the steelhead?
- 17 MR. URQUHART: Like I said, it was a concept.
- 18 So I was not, in the time allotted between notice of
- 19 the hearing and now, I was not working on picking the
- 20 justification for the absolute number.
- 21 MR. SATO: So you suggest that simply was a
- 22 concept, but you are not proposing any specific
- 23 absolute triggers for this Board, correct?
- 24 MR. URQUHART: Correct. I have concepts that
- 25 I could work through, but I'm not ready to present them

- 1 at the hearing.
- MR. SATO: And who do you report to at your
- 3 District?
- 4 MR. URQUHART: Mr. Joe Oliver to my left.
- 5 MR. SATO: And when you proposed this trigger,
- 6 is this something you discussed with Mr. Oliver?
- 7 MR. URQUHART: I presented all of my testimony
- 8 for review by my superiors and chain of command.
- 9 MR. SATO: So if I had further questions about
- 10 this particular trigger I would be able -- and you're
- 11 not here to testify about them, I could ask Mr. Oliver?
- 12 MR. OLIVER: I could attempt to answer
- 13 something within my area of expertise which is not
- 14 fisheries biology, so it would only be to the extent
- 15 that I could do it within my area of expertise.
- 16 MR. SATO: When you talk about determining
- 17 population numbers for your trigger, how do you think
- 18 that would be done?
- 19 MR. URQUHART: As I believe I already
- 20 testified, we have no quantitative statistically valid
- 21 population estimate for the Carmel River. We have run
- 22 sizes past the two dams.
- 23 MR. SATO: I'm sorry. I wasn't clear. Who
- 24 would make that determination in your conceptual model?
- 25 MR. URQUHART: Recommendations, I would

- 1 assume, would come to the State Board staff from
- 2 experts at the District, Fish and Game, and NOAA. And
- 3 they would caucus in some manner to provide you with a
- 4 reliable trigger that represented protective levels for
- 5 the fish. That would be my suggestion.
- 6 MR. SATO: You also suggest the dredging of
- 7 Los Padres Dam. Would you characterize this as a
- 8 long-term solution or an interim solution until the
- 9 Coastal Water Project is operational?
- 10 MR. URQUHART: It provides a long-term benefit
- 11 to the fisheries. And in the long run, as far as the
- 12 steelhead are concerned, in the watershed even after
- 13 the completed elimination of California American
- 14 Water's unauthorized, if that's the right word,
- 15 diversions, having a full Los Padres Reservoir provides
- 16 an alternative water source for the community.
- 17 All of the water in that reservoir -- and I
- 18 believe it is unique to the state of California as far
- 19 as I know, west coast -- is released to maintain stream
- 20 flows. There's no direct diversion of water. The
- 21 water is eventually diverted at the wells but not
- 22 immediately at the point of the dam.
- 23 And without the storage capacity in that
- 24 reservoir, we will not be able to sustain good
- 25 beneficial or higher level flows for fishery in the

- 1 river, even after Cal Am's diversions are eliminated.
- So I see it as a beneficial long-term project
- 3 to the community as a water resource to the fisheries
- 4 to maintain base flows. And dredging -- it's silting
- 5 in approximately, to the best of our current knowledge,
- 6 at about 19 acre feet a year. If you dredged it, and
- 7 if that number remains accurate in the future, I
- 8 believe I calculated something like 80-plus years of
- 9 benefit would be accrued from it.
- 10 MR. SATO: Now the dredging you talk about, is
- 11 that listed on this list of projects?
- MR. URQUHART: I believe it's implied as part
- 13 of number seven. To the best of your knowledge, have
- 14 any plans been proposed by the District to conduct this
- 15 dredging?
- 16 MR. URQUHART: I don't believe there's been
- 17 any formal technical memos or analyses or briefing
- 18 that's been presented to the board.
- 19 MR. SATO: Do you know if there's anything
- 20 written anywhere in the District that describes any
- 21 kind of dredging plan for the Los Padres Dam?
- 22 MR. URQUHART: Not to my knowledge. I would
- 23 ask Dr. Fuerst since my history -- Darby Fuerst. My
- 24 history with the District goes back only two years.
- 25 MR. SATO: If I could ask you this one

- 1 question, Mr. Fuerst.
- 2 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Quickly.
- 3 MR. FUERST: If I heard the question, I would
- 4 first add the District would not dredge the reservoir
- 5 that is owned and operated by Cal Am. But I would note
- 6 that in Cal Am's current general rate case application
- 7 to the CPUC, they have requested \$200,000 to do a
- 8 dredging feasibility study at Los Padres. That would
- 9 look at -- through fieldwork, characterizing the
- 10 sediment and determining the feasibility. That has not
- 11 been approved. It's in application form.
- MR. SATO: Couple more questions.
- 13 You talked about various factors that effect
- 14 the fish in the Carmel River, steelhead in the Carmel
- 15 River, and people asked you about ongoing conditions
- 16 and talked about pumping.
- 17 Now those factors are somewhat synergistic,
- 18 aren't they?
- MR. URQUHART: Certain of them are, yes.
- 20 MR. SATO: Which ones aren't? Which ones
- 21 would you say are?
- MR. URQUHART: Water year types, pumping
- 23 rates. I don't believe ocean conditions are
- 24 necessarily related to actions in fresh water.
- 25 MR. SATO: You would say pumping rates would

- 1 be synergistic?
- 2 MR. URQUHART: Correct. The net effect of
- 3 pumping varies by water year type.
- 4 MR. SATO: So the reduction of water in the
- 5 river from pumping would have a synergistic effect?
- 6 MR. URQUHART: I think so. I think I'm
- 7 interpreting your question correctly.
- 8 MR. SATO: I have no further questions.
- 9 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Thank you. With
- 10 that, I think we are in recess for the proceeding. We
- 11 can go or the record.
- 12 MR. LAREDO: Before we go off the record, I
- 13 have no redirect of Mr. Urquhart. And I would like to
- 14 move entry of his testimony and 17 exhibits that he
- 15 sponsors. I'm not moving the remainder of our evidence
- 16 until after the cross-examination is complete.
- 17 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Is there any
- 18 objection to moving those exhibits in? Okay. If not,
- 19 they are admitted into evidence.
- 20 (MPWMD Exhibits sponsored by Mr.
- 21 Urquhart were admitted into evidence.)
- 22 CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Do we have any
- 23 other questions on the record, objections?
- 24 MR. RUBIN: Just we would mark as an exhibit,
- 25 Exhibit CAW-43, just to make sure we get it in,

1	since I would move it at this time.
2	CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Okay. Any
3	objection? If not, it's admitted also.
4	(Exhibit CAW-43 was admitted into
5	evidence.)
6	CO-HEARING OFFICER BAGGETT: Now we can go off
7	the record.
8	* * *
9	(Thereupon the WATER RESOURCES CONTROL
	BOARD hearing adjourned at 4:00 p.m.)
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
2	I, LINDA KAY RIGEL, a Certified Shorthand
3	Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:
4	That I am a disinterested person herein; that
5	the foregoing WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD hearing was
6	reported in shorthand by me, Linda Kay Rigel, a
7	Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of
8	California, and thereafter transcribed into
9	typewriting.
10	I further certify that I am not of counsel or
11	attorney for any of the parties to said meeting nor in
12	any way interested in the outcome of said meeting.
13	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my
14	hand this August 8, 2008.
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	LINDA KAY RIGEL, CSR
	Certified Shorthand Reporter
20	License No. 13196
21	Electibe No. 19170
22	
23	
24	
25	